Gfwek

ro BkBe fBoekoh tbA ropkDh ftu fby, ;KG, Tgd; f;y ;wki eb gi rJ, fJjh rBhws j. gktB ropkDh B wBy B swkw tfjwK GowK, eV nvpoK sA wes eoe, ;kdrh tkbk ;sfbs ihtB fiTD dh iku f;ykJh. wBy wkso B (nos ;ws) wewb pkpoh tkbk ospk gdkB ehsk. fJe fBoeko tkfj ro B fjod ftu p;kTDk ns T;d nBe rDK d XkoBh pDBk f;ykfJnk. wByk d jh dh tosA fetA eoBh j, iBw sA b e woB se, ropkDh d ukBD ftu rowyK tkbk ihtB fetA fiTDk j, f;ykfJnk. bV gD s ibw d ftoX wibw d dyV joB bJh, ro e to;kJ f;x ikBK jb e bVd oj. ;owrsh d BtA ehoshwkB ;Ekgs eod oj. ;wA d ikbw jkewK tbA, i i f;sw f;yK B MekTD tk;s ehs rJ, Tj gVe ;De ;hBk gkNdk j oj epdh j. go XB ;B Tj ro fgnko tkb, cbkdh fi ro tkb :X, fiBK osk wk;k Gh ewioh BK ftykJh. wsK fes f;yh d ;kBdko wfjb ftu ewioh Bk ofj ikt. goTgeko dh nfi jh gkD ukjVh fe tve SeDk, dfinK d dyV joB bJh, w;hpsK d gjkV nkgD f;o b bD, f;yK dh fidrh dk fj;k pD rJ. fJjBK fBokb fJB;kBK dh ;Gk eoB d;wD Gh BK ofj ;e. fjdnK, w;bwkBK s rfonK B f;yK dk ihtB Yr tye, pns skohc ehsh j. fJ; Tu ;u feodko dh pdbs, Gkos tk;h fjdnK ns w;bwkBK, dtK B f;yK nr ;h; Mek e, nXhBrh ;theko eo bJh. i irbK ftu obd fco oj ;h, Tj pkd;kj pD rJ. eoVK rbkwh dhnK iihoK NN rJhnK. jiko ;kb sA goK dh yke pD ufenk gikp nkikd pD ;Gk gkTD brk. fJj sdA ;Gt jfJnk idA ;fsro BkBe ih B Tgd; ehsk, f;yK B nkgD sB wB eoe T; wskpe ihtB pshs eoBk Po eo fdsk.

fgSb bwA ;wA sA f;yK s fco ibw dh jBoh Mbdh ojh j . ;ko wjkiK sA f;y jko rJ . bhvof;g eJh ft ; tk; : r s dond; f;X Bk jJh . j ikoK iEpdhnK tkb NefVnK ftu gE tfvnk frnk. jo eJh nkgDh @YkJh gk fyuVh@ B jh gE wBh pmk j . ftofbnK B Sve, fJ; tes nekbh s jo f;y bhvo, pJhwkBh dh vxh dbdb ftu roe j ue jB. rodtkfonK dk ;rsK tbA fdsk frnk pns XB, n; g;sh bJh p;owh Bkb tofsnk ik fojk j . Xow eko iK bJh nogD ehsh wkfJnk, oki Bhsh d rd ftu ojVh ik ojh j . dopko ;kfjp (ns jo nDfrDs rodtko) ftuA Xow Tgd;, iK rows dk fr nkB fe; B BjhA fwbdk. nekb sys sA ;ops d Gb d eko i TbheD dh EKtA, f;yh f;XksK dh gfjodkoh eoB dh EKt oki Bhsh dk nykVk pD ufe nk j . **bwhnK dkjVhnK, tZvhnK feogkBK tkb, nysh f;Zy bhvo, fjd sKsfoeK sA wZE ftu fsbe br tke, f;o s weN gfjB e, rb ftu wksk dh bkb uBh bfjoke, jtB eotke @iBw ;cbk@ eo oj jB. tZv fJeZmK ftu pVh usokJh Bkb, iekok bkTAd jB " tkfj ro ih ek ykb;k, okw ih eh cfsj@.**

f;yh d ;jD pN s uko pfBTA jwb j oj jB, okyk fes Bio BjhA nkTAdk. djXkoh ronK dh frDsh eJh BjhA j . pkpktkd iK vodkoh ro vw f;yh B fBrbdk ik fojk j . tv gwkB s nBe pjkB xVe, f;yK B yp bfNnk ik fojk j . go tN ftu fdsk eM Gh BjhA ik fojk, "fr nkB sK Tek jh BjhA. nkw ;oXktkB wkJh GkJh, eM o;wK dh gosh eoe, urh uyh wkfJnk bNtke, Xowh pD ikD dk ;oNhcheN yhd fojk j . eM ukbpki be, nkgDhnK s iohnK wkfJnk Bkb Go oj jB. wj wkfJnk d fsnkr dk Tgd ; eoB tkb ";s ih@ eoVgsh pD ue jB. nkw ifrnk; nfrnkBsk ftu GNedk, eowekvK d okj g frnk j . djXkoh ronK B gidk j . tos shoE, ;kX, Boe ;or, Gs gs, ikd wso ns jo nBe gkyv eow, f;y ;wki d f;os ;tko j ue jB. f;y nkgD ;kBdko fJfsjk; B Gb ufenk j . oph frnkB d ;w ihtB dh Ewh,

gktB ropkDh f;y d us ftuA fBeb ueh j .

gE dh uVdh ebk tk;s, fgSb ukbh e ;kb sA Xow gukо d yso ftu **"fw;Boh@ f;x**, ;woEk wskpe : rdkB gk oj jB. ; ;EktK d og ftu s ftneshrs og ftu Gh. fJj fBwkDk ;te rows gukо dh ; tk fgSb psh e ;kb sA eodk nk fojk j . fbye ns pbe (eEk beuо) pjs ;ko d;K dk GowD ehsk j . p; eb ik w; ; e ofj ikJhdk j, fBxodh gEe jkbs ty e . rows n;bK Bkb n i se wA edh ;wMsk BjhA ehsk, GktA w;ebK feBhnK Gh MbDhnK g rJhnK. nrA Gh gE fgnko tkbhnK ;rsK B ft;tk; dnkTAdk jK, fe n;bK gsh, nkyoh ;tk; se nvb je ew eoKrk.

;oi sK BjhA jK, go ;oi dh ro jkioh ftu fuokr tKr eM e frnkB dk ukBD (ropkDh ftuA b e) tvdk ojKrk.

;oi Bk pB ;e sA ;wKJ okj r io jh ;jh.
ihB ek fJ; i jK w, eJh wZdk sA j .

nk; eodk jK dBhnK Go ftu cb, ro fgnko tkb, gE dh uVdh ebk ukjD tkb, fJ; ;tk B gtkB eofdnK ;fj : r py;d ofjDr .

ro xo dk ;te ^ fJdo f;x xZrk

iBtoh 2008

wB f;Zyh s wkD j

;fs ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B fJe nekb goy, goh goB ;op ebk ;woE, gdk eoB tkbk, gkbD tkbk s nsw c;bk (ws) eoB tkbk fpnkB eoe wf ngko feogk dnkok wes eo fdsk j, ssh eoV dth dtfsnK sA, wf n Ikd eo fdsk j n tskoK dh rbkwh sA, woh pd ybk;h eo fdsh j, iV^g ik s gEo g ik sA. wf pB;gsh, gP gShnK nr Be orVB sA puk fbnk j. wf ;us eo fdskl Xosh uB ;oi ns frfjnK nkfd dh ekoi ftXh sA. gftso ropkDh dk noEK ;ws vxk nfXnB eoe, tkfj ro ih dh ftPkbsk ns T;dh f;PNh f ;GkbD dh ngko Pesh nBGt eoe, ft;wkd ftu nk e, "tkfjOro" nkyfdnK wA etb fJe nekb goy dk wBD tkbk j frnk jK. nDfrDs fe;w dhnK rbkwhnK sA wf goB ;ssosk gkgs j rJh j. fJ; bJh wf f;yh s wkD j.

“nfs TZuk sk ek dopkok]
ns Bkjh feS gkoktkok]” **(wL 5^562)**

Grs ;kfjpkB ih dk Tsw TgdP s ihtB siopk, ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih f gkgs jfJnk. TjBK nekb goy dh fbtbhBsk ftuA, i pyfPPK gkgs ehshnK, Tj nrA soshptko ;ohoe ikw pdbdhnK, d;w gksPkj jIo f gkgs jJhnK. B ;fsronK dk iwkb s ibkb XkoB eoe, jIo d;tA BkBe B, eoVh ghfynk b e ykb;k gE dh ;goDsk eo fdsh. Tj fJe nbfee ft;wkdh BIkok ;h, idA 1699 dh Gkr Goh ft;kyh f, e;rV ;fkjp d n;EkB s yb e roi thA nktkI ftu trko gkJh. “n ro BkBe ih f fgnko eoB tkfbU, n wBysk dk Gbk buD tkfbU, n fJe nekb goy s ftPtk; oyD tkfbUHHHHH n i wf fJe Bi tkB f;o dh bV j. j eJh i ro f nkgDk f;o GAN eo dtHHH<” PwK dh bkN s ;V woB tkb gtkfBnK tKr, tko tkoh giK B nkgD ;h; ro uoBk ftu nogD ehs. yv dh gkjb SekTD sA pknd, Gd Gfonk ese tosk e ro ih d yk; ftPtk; gkso, fJj **“gi fgnko”**

nytkJ . gE dh uVdh ebk tk;s, I bw dh iV gND bJh, rohpK, wIbwK dh okyh bJh, n rA idA bV gJh sK gi BjhA, gikj Gh BjhA, i bV gJh 50000 f;o tkoB bJh ykb;k jodw fsnko fojk. nBdgo ;kfjp dhnK nBe irK, gfotko ftSVk, uweo dh rVh, fydokD dh Ykp, \Bh ;ojd, SN^tv xbxko, TdA sA b e widk ;wA se, f;yK B ikB fgnkoh BjhA iksh, ;rA f;yh fgnkoh eoe ikDh j . ro s nsN ftPtk; ;dek, ;|bsktK f;xK d edw uwdhnK ojhnK. Ikbw jkewK B GktA nDfrDs tkoh f;yK d f;oK d wb gkJ, ikBtoK tKr fPeko ehs, xo^xkN T ikV, irbhA tk;k eotkfJnk, go ykb;k gE nkgD fBPkB sA fgS Bk jfNnk. nko ubd rJ, pd pd eNhAd rJ, ygohnK Tsodhnk ojhnK, uoyVhnK ube jvhnK dk uok eodhnK ojhnK, pfunK d NN^NN eoe wktK d rbK ftu jko gAd ojHHHH. s f;y fe; w;sh d nkbw ftu n rwh rhs rkTAd oj L^

epho wfj woB ek ukT j, woT s jfo e dnko]
ws jfo gS eTB j gok jwko pko] (1367)

idA wA nkgD bk;kBh fJfs jk; ƒ ; ;ko Bkb wb e tydk jK sK wok f;o |\o Bkb Tuk j iKdk j . fJ; bJh sK wƒ f;yh s wkD j .

ropkDh d TgdP dnkok wƒ n;bh wByh GkJh^uko dk th gsk brk j . **"Bk e poh Bjh fprkBk ;rb ;fr jw eT pfB nkJh"** (wL5 ^ 1299) d f;XKs ƒ ;wM e wA fe; ƒ tvk^SNk iK Tuk^BhtK BjhA ;wMdk. ;ko jh wo nkgD jB, fJe wK fgT ikfJnK tor . wBysk ƒ bho bho eoB tkbh wƒ tkdh ;u ƒ wA fsbKibh d fdsh j . wo sekb doPh ;fsro ih B, ro rE ;kfjp ftu pkjwDK dh pkDh, nysh PdoK^oftdk; ih uwko, Bkwdt ih ShAp, epho ih ibkj, ;XBk ih e;kJh, ;D ih BkJh dh gktB pkDh ƒ Pkwb eoe, iks^gks d GowrV ƒ iVA TykV e oy fdsk. i be ty iksh tkb d goSktA sA Gh Bcos eod ;B, Tjh be

ropkDh okjhA, nysh PdoK ƒ fBs Bw;ekoK eod jB. nwho rohp okik oe dk fJE eJh Gd BjhA ofynk fr nk. nwbK s fBpVk jD pko c;bk fdsk fr nk j.

;kX;fr BkBe pfX gkJh jfo ehosB nkXko]

BkwdT fsbuB epho dk;o wefs GfJU ufwnko] (498)

fJjBK Tsw rDk ekoB jh wƒ f;yh s wkD j.

d; ro ;kfjpkB nDfrDs oph rDK d wi;w ;B. fiE Tj j IkoK whbK dk gAvk sj eoe, wBysk d Gb fjs guko eod oj, wBwyK ƒ rowy pDkTAd oj. TE Bkb jh TFiV oj Gkos tk;hnK ƒ wV t;kTAd oj. fes eoskogo, rfJdtkb, nfws;o, soBskoB, jforfpdgok, ehosgo s nBdgo ;kfjp tor BroK dh gosy fw;kb ;kjwD j. fJjBK n;EkBk sA f;fynk jk;b eoB tkb, je ;u dh nktkI pbd eod oj, Brko r ikoK gkTAd oj. ;wA d Ikbw jkew, wdo^w;hsK, ;eb, woshnK ns x r t;d Pfjo spkj eod oj. ;fsro ih wdoK, w;hsK ;ebK XowPkbktK dh T;koh eotkTAd oj. ;kok dP GvK peohnK tKr ihtB pshs eo fojk ;h. guw rodt nDy ofjs ihtB dh EKt ;owrsh tkbh ws epb eoe BtA goB gkTAd oj. sshnK sthnK s pm e th ;po f;de dk ;ps fdd oj. StA BkBe whoh ghoh dhnK d feogkBK ; ik, oD ss ftu dPwD d nkj bkjd oj. fBwkfDnK dh fXo pDe

; es vo fi y;w ;wko..

vfo vfo gu wBwy tuko.. (677)

d oph rhs dk ;brB rkTAd oj. fdbh d uKdBh uAe ftu BtA BkBe, wBysk d nfXekoK dh okyh fjs, ;oho ogh mheok GB e nwo gdth gkgs eo rJ. d;tA BkBe uko pN tkoe nekb goy nr fPetk BjhA eod, jM BjhA eod. Xow sA ;G eM eopkB eoe ;wA d ;G sA PeshPkbh pkdPkj ƒ "IcoBkwk" (fis dh fumh) fby e nkgDh ;owskJh s fBoGT fBoto jD dk gek ;ps dAd jB.

" iBw woD dj j wfj Bkjh iB goTgekoh nkJ]
ihn dkB d Grsh bkfJfB jfo f;T bfB fwbkJ] (749)

nfij wjkB ;fsronK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j .

fJ;soh iksh wBysk dk nX, ;dosk ns ewbsk dh ;kyPks wosh, f ; ;ko d Bk;wM beK B sK ipo^I bw dk fPeko pDkfJnk jh ;h, pbfe dBhnk d brgr ;ko Xow wyhnK B th doekfonk fcNekfonk. edh pkxD s edh BkrD s edh go dh ish se nkyD Gh Pow Bk ehsh. pns wdoK ftu dkyb s gkpdh. ji eoB ikD s oe, Xow gukoe iK tvhnK Xkowe gdthnK s ;PfGs jD oe. fe; nkfynk nos f nkIkdh Bk fdU, xo dh uko dhtkoh ftu pd eo fdU. ;seko: r wK, fgnko dk wi ;wK GD, ihtB ;kEh, dy^;y ftu GkJhtkb xo f ;tor dk og dD tkbh gsBh, bkvK ftu gbh fgnkoh pNh d og ftu j e Gh nos ;dk sVcdh ftbedh ojh, jM tjkTAdh ojh. ;dhnK sA jh fe; Xow wyh dk fJ; dh so; : r jkbs ty e fdb BjhA g;hfink. ;ko be froMK tKr MgNd oj, wk; Bud oj, Ibw dh Gmh ftu ;Vdh gJh ty e w;eokTAd oj . eJh wdd bJh Bk pjfVnk, fe; jkn dk Bkjok Bk wkfonk. wo ;fseko: r rodt ih B Po roi Bkb idA bbekok wkfonk **" ; feT wdk nkyhn fis iwfj okikB"** (474) sK ;ko ;BkNk Sk frnk, beh wj ftu TAr bK gk, fpN^fpN sed ofj rJ. ;fsro ih B ;ko jhb^t ;hb tos e, nos f pokposk tkbk ospk gdkB ehsk. ;sh torh Ikbw o;w sA ofenk, ftXtk ftnkj ehs, god (xv) dh gkpdh jNkJh. pkb ftnkjK sA oeD bJh goDk ehsh. pjs ftnkj gEk dh eMh o;w f pd eokfJnkI ;ko Xow^eowK ftu pokpo fj ;dkoh dk nbkB ehsk. ehosB eEk sK eoBk jh ;h phphnK f P;so ; ik, xV s ;tko j e, dPwD dhnK ciK Bkb bV^woB dh dboh p\P fdsh. J; TgdP dh poes Bkb f;y phphnK fIdrh d ;ko ysoK ftu pokposk tkbk ospk gkgs eo ;ehnK jB. dk;h sA okDh, go dh ish sA f;o dk ski pDk fdsh

rJh. ;dhnK dh gbhs ;u f ;fsro ih B go trkj wkfonk. ;fsro ih d ehs TgekoK ekoB nos iksh B ;kfjp ih nr pko^pko ;h; MekfJnk ns XBtkd ehsk. feTfe ;dhnK dh }bkwh sA pknd fJ; f ybh nkIkd fcIk ftu ;kj bDk B;hp jfJnk ;h.

";s ;sy dfJnk Xow ;hrko pBktT]
;cb ;jkrfD BkBek ngB gG GktT]" (812)

nfij Tusw rDK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j.

wo ;fsro ih B wf feosh wjBsh pDkfJnk j, ft jbV iK wyN BjhA. wA fes th d;K Bj nK dh feos eoK, dP^ftdP ftu iktK, ;G gtkB j. fe;kB pD ysh eoK, dekBdko jtK, tkgkoh jtK iK dP dh okyh bJh todh gfjB, gfjodko f;gkjh pDk, ;G gtkB j. f;yh fe; Be ew ftu oe BjhA gkTAdh. ;rA fdnkBsdkoh Bkb fvTNh eoB dh goBk eodh j. f;yh ;og s f;yh rDK ekoB wf joe EK s ftPP ;BwkB dh BIo Bkb tfynk iKdk j. fe; ew ekoB wA BhtK iK Tuk BjhA jdk. idA wA ;rs f TgdP eoK sK gfvs og jK, f;gkjh jtK sK ysoh, ysh iK tkgko eoK sK tP, im GKv ;kc eo fojk jtK iK MkV bk fojk jtK sK Pdo jK. wf fe; ew sA frbkBh BjhA, Be Bhsh Bkb ehs rJ ;ko ew jh Gb jB. wf nkgD goK^f;o yV jD ftu ;sPNh fwbdh j, s ;wki ftu ;BwkB fwbdk j. ft jbV ofjDk iK wr e ykDk wA gkg ;wMdk jK. fJ; ;twkD Goh p\fPP ekoB jh sK wf f;yh s wkD j.

"BkBe ;fsrfo GfNn goh jt irfs]
j;fdnk ybfdnk gBfdnk yktfdnk ftZu jt wefs]" (522)

wo ;fsro ih tbA i fBowb gE Po ehsk frnk j, Tj etb nkgD se ;hws BjhA j ;rA fJj sK ;ops dk Gbk budk j. nkgD^nkg pko sK gP^gSh s iht^is th ;ud jB. fco wBysk ftu ekjdh ftPPsk jJh < ;kfjp ih dk puB j L^

irs ibdk ofy b nkgDh feogk Xkfo]

fis dnko Tpo fss bj Tpkfo] (853)

eJh Gbk ukjdk j gfotko dk, eJh Gbk budk j fgv dk iK dP dk. goTgekoh ;fsro ih B ;koh bekJh dk Gbk wfrnk j. wf ;fsro ih B fJj Bjh f;ykfJnk e eJh ftnesh etb f;y jD eoe jh wjkB j. BjhA ;rA ihtB ftu ehs rJ ewK nB;ko BpVK jDk j. nr XB, njdk, Iks, iK og BjhA iktrk. ;rA nekb goy dh :kd, f;woD ns ehs rJ Be ew jh ikDr. fJ; rb s Io BjhA fdsk frnk fe s;hA f;yh f ngDkU, sK jh gko bxr. pbfe pVh coky fdbh Bkb nkfynk, ;u w;bwkB pD, ;u fjd pD. n;b ftu Tj efj oj jB fe ;u fJB;kB pD. wBysk Bkb fgnko eo, oIk ftu okih oj, goTgeko s ;kdrh tkbk ihtB pshs eo. nkgD Xow d rDK f ;wM, fJ; soK ;jh wkfJfBnK ftu ;u Xowh goy pD. i wB ftu jt Tjh IpkB s jt, i ipkB s jt Tjh wB ftu jt. coph s gkyvh eJh BIo Bk nkt. fJjBK yb vb ftukoK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j.

goEkfJ ;kyh wjk goy pbd ;kMh ;rb ijkB]
rowfy jfJ ; GT eo nkgDk nkg gSkB] (647)

ni ftfrnkB dk :r j, n;hA jo ftuko iK t;s f ftfrnkB dh ny Bkb tyDk goyDk ukjd jK. fJ; BtA fdPNheD sA tfynK ; ;ko d pjs ;ko XowK d fB:w goy dh e;tNh s yo BjhA Tsod. fBs fdB dhnK BthnK bGsK B Xow wyhnK f rGho ;uK ftu gk fdsk j. ;dhnK sA fJe pbd B Xosh f nkgD f;rK s ufenk jfJnk ;h. ni Tj pbd Xosh d jmK TgoA xw e tfynK Gh bfGnk BjhA. ;G wokdK ny d co ftu gohnK eoB tkbh ekwXB rT, etb gokfDe ejkDhnK se ;rV e ofj rJh j. ;wdo d vx gkDhnK ftu fNfenk, ftPf ih dh ;tk ftu jkIo PP Bkr, Tvkoh (<) wko frnk j. jBwkB fijk TvDk ikBto, i fjwkbk gops f fyvkTD tKr ue bt, ;oi f cV e wj ftu gk bt, gSb f whbK se bwh eo bt, ni eb Nkou b e bfGnK Gh

BjhA bGdk. tkX dhnK frDshnK, fi tA L^ fsB be, udK spe, iK udK j Iko nkbw dh ;u pjs fgS ofj rJh j. ;fsro ih B ;k| nky fdsk **"es fJd ud ;o esHHHgkskbk gkskb by nkrk;k nkrk;HHHbyk jfJ sK fbyhn by jfJ ftDk;."** fe; fejk Xosh xwdh j, fe; neb s xV dVkJ sK efj fdsk ;oi ueo eNdk j. ;fsro ih B ;kc efj fdsk fe ;ko nkg nkgD fB:w ftu rshPhb jB. gktB ropkDh ftu gwkD (nNw) dh wjkB Pesh pko, f;PNh ouBk pko, udK, skfonK, ;oiK pko, fwNh d fJe Io sA b e pfjwv dh ftPkbsk se, ;fsro ih B i nBGt ehsk, T; ƒ oph fbt ftuA, nekbh pkDh d og ftu, Tsko fdsk. fiEA se jkbh ftfr nkB dh ny BjhA ty ;eh, ropkDh B Tj ;G pjs gfjbK jh ftyk fdsk." nkXfBe IwkB dhnK ;kohnK bVK gohnK eoB tkbk, ;wu ;;ko ƒ fgnko^ebkt ftu bD tkbk. Gfty dk i eJh ;KMk Xow j ;edk j sK etb ro rE ;kfjp ftu do;kfJnk Xow jh j ;edk j." fJj ftuko ;;ko gf;X ftdPh ftdtkB nu nb pkvPkj d jB. fJ; dh Gfty wyh ;u s nkTD tkb IkwB ƒ :r n r tkJh dD dh ;woEk dh feXo fw;kb BjhA fwbdh. fco nfij rDK ekoB wƒ f;yh s wkD j.

Ghsfo n rfB pBk;gfs wTbh ;kro gv gkfJnk]

ud ;oi dfJ xo jh Ghsfo n;k frnkB B gkfJnk] (1171)

wo ;fsro ih B gtko s ;wki dhnK ;kohnK fIwtkohnK fBGkTAfdnK tkfj ro ƒ ;dk :kd oyD tk;s fejk j. xo fsnkr e irbK gjkVK ftu GNeD dh Ioos BjhA. ;BksBh guko nXhB beh fIwtkohnK sA Gi oj ;B. dP TiV fojk ;h. fJis ob ojh ;h, pu ftbe oj ;B, xo bN ik oj ;B s fJj gEoK (woshnK) ƒ giD tkb be fJB emo j ue ;B fe sVg oj dPtk;hnK, Xow GoktK GDK dh eobkjN fJjBK ƒ ;DkJh jh BjhA dAdh ;h. cke eND, sB Br oyD, ubhj eND XDhnK, ibXko eoB, ish dk fsnkr ns jo jo soK d ;ohoe ePNK sA ;fsro ih B wes eo

fdsk. nbkB eo fdsk ;kXK, irhnK, fsnkrhnK, ;fBnk;hnK BkbA fJe feosh fJB ;kB jIko doi Tsw j, urk j. yd jh op nr nodk; eo, iwrDk j tkfjro ih sAwr, fe; nvpo dh bV BjhA j. wo fgsk ;fsro ih B fJj Gh ;wMk fdsk fe iwDk woBk ;G op ih d jE ftu j. okw s oktD, eot^gKvt, pjwk^ftPB^fePB iK fPt ih tor Gh Bjh oj. fJ; bJh edh Yfjdh ebk ftu BjhA ikDk ukjhdk. ;;ko nykV ftu xb eofdnK, tvohnK fIwtkohnK fBGkTAfdnK, wo ;jD gE s pjs tkoh tv^tv ;eN nkJ. ro ;kfjpkB dhnK be efbnkD fjs fjod tXe PjkdsK jJhnK. SN tv xbxko f;o TgoA dh bx. is fty s BBekDk ;kfjp fty f;yK dk esbnkw jfJnk. ;B 1984 ftu dopko ;kfjp s IkbwK tbA fco wko jwbk ehsk frnk. GkDk wBfdnK jo dy dod, io fbnk. “nBd GfJnk woh wkfJ ;fsro w gkfJnkHHHHHgVe eVkj gPkd toskfJnk frnk. ropkDh sA ;X gkgs ehsh^

;te eh UVfe fBpjh ghfs]

ihts ;kfjp ;ftU ngBk ubs okfyU uhfs] (1000)

nfij wjkB rDK tkb Xow ƒ wA feTA fgnko Bk eoK <

;B fuVh Gkos d; 700 ;kb sA pdPh iotkfDnK d goK dh \ke pD ufenk ;h. XB ns og Ee ftu pdPh bNe pkjo fbik oj ;B. ;sh ;ftsohnK ƒ, enkohnK eieK ƒ, riBh d pIkohA Bhbkw ehsk ik fojk ;h. wo ;fsro ih B wodk beK ftu nDy ros dh BthA oj ce fdsh. iP itkbk d GKpV pkb fds. ;twkD ofjs fIdrh BkbA ;ofwnK tkbh ws epb eoB dh trko gkJh. EK EK ;otgyh ihtB iku f;ykTD tkb eAdo yb fds rJ. idP dhnK inkBhnK GvK peohnK pDhnK jJhnK ;B, Tj fBwkDhnK fidK ;fsro ih dk EkgVk b e, ppo PoK tKr djkVdhnK, ;h; sbh s oy e, jEK ftu yv geV e, ieko rikTAfdnK wdkb ftu iMD bJh ed gJhnK. wo ;feko: r pjkdo gofynK B jIkoK wk;w npbktK ƒ, IkbwK d p ofjw yBh gi ftuA, wes eotk e, gE dhnK pNhnK

pDk e, ;fseko ;fjs tkg; xo^xoh sfonk. dP dh bE ueh d;sko wV sA f;o s pBkJh. Mv MbkTD, xV dh ;tkoh eoBh, jfEnko oyD, wdo ;eb pDkTD, ftfdnk gVBh, ;ko ;ysh Bkb wBk eo fds rJ ;B. wo ;ow ;fsro ih B ;kohnK gkpdhnK sV e, bwh ir bVe, nDy nkB PkB wV sA pjkb eotkJh. dP tk;hnK ƒ fco sA fIdrh fiTD dk tb f;ykfJnk. nfijh rDekoh goTgekoh f;yh wƒ feTA Bk br fgnkoh.

"ckj ekN fwN rtB cfsj GJh wfB ihs]

BkBe ro s fEs gkJh fcoB fwN fBs Bhs]" (258)

fJe pfBTA bwh yBh ir bVe ykb; B dP ƒ wesh fdtk fdsh, go ;wdoh o;s jo bNok corh nkD gfink. fe; Gkos tk;h ƒ T;dk okj oeD dh fjws Bk gJh. T;B nkgDh usokJh dh nfijh ukb ubh fe eM jh ;wA ndo, ;kok Gkos T; dh rbkwh ftu ubk frnk. fpBK fe; tv ir sA Tj pjfsnK d wkbe pBD ftu ekw:kp j rJ. idA nIkdh dk fprb tfink wA rfonK ƒ dP ftuA eYD bJh f;o XV dh pkIh bk fdsh. wA edh rdoh pkpk pfDnk, edh eoKshekoh :Xk pfDnk. edh eJh ppo nekbh pDe peD bfrnk. edh pi pi d xkN s yB dh jbh yYh. edh j; j; e cK;h d o; rb gtkTAdk fojk. iowkB GoB ikfJdkdK ips eokTDhnK, TikV s ;otBkP jd oj, go wA nkgD fJokd sA fgSKj go Bk jNkfJnk. fjwkbk gops fivhnK w;hpsK wo s nkJhnK. go wA ;fsro dh pkDh gVfdnK, fpBk xkpo nr jh nr tXdk ubk frnk. dP ftu 2# t;A jD d pktid Gh n;hA 86# eopkBhnK ehshnK. Bc Be;kB dk edh pjsk fceo Bk ehsk. yB dk nkyoh esok se by bk fdsk. fJj fBoGsk ns f;oV wƒ ;fsro dh pkDh B pyfPnk j. fco wA feTA B nfijh f;yh sA eopkB iktK.

";ok ; gfjukBhn i bo dhB e js]

goik goik efN wo epj B Skv ys]" (1105)

nkIkdh sA pkd wo thoK B dP d Bt fBowkD ftu ;G sA tX : rdkB gkfJnk. ;B 47 d TikV ns popkdh sA pknd, wV goK s yV jDk nk;kB BjhA ;h. n;hA ;Gb, ihn ikB bk e fwjBs ehsh. dP d Gy ftbed beK bJh n;hA nB d Gvko Go fds. n;hA todh n r s fvr oj ejo dh gtkj BK eofdnK, oksK ikrfdnK ;gK dhnK f;ohnK fwXfdnK, yB g;hBk fJe eod oj. fJsBk nBki gdk ehsk fe pdPK sA wr tkTDk sK pd jfJnk jh ;h, ;rA ;KGDk nyk j frnk. fco wA fuN fJBebkp tb wj cfonk, sK dX dhnk BdhnK trk fdshnK. wA nkgDk ikD e jo fJe s fJspko eo bAdk fojk. GktA nBe tkoh wf Xy fds rJ, ngwkBs ehsk frnk. fwjBs dk gok wb Gh Bk fdsk frnk. eJh be tA YrK Bkb pdBkw s ;kj;jhD eoB dk gkg Gh ehsk iKdk fojk. wA ;fsro ih sA fjws s n r tkJh bAfdnK vfonk BjhA. MyV Mb, sckB tr ekbh pbh oks nkJhHHH. wb fBPuk j nkgD tkfjro d gftso fJB;kc s. Tj ;u dk gouw loo pbd eork. s gkg dk f;o loo BhtK jtrk. fJ; PkBK ws fto; ekoB jh wf f;y jD s wkD j.

“dkB gok gopD Gus wjhgs]

fpgohs pXwkos be j BkBe fuoekb dy Grs] ” (1351)

woh todh d gi eeko, ns ;h; s ;ih ;do d;sko rodt ih tbA pyP nBwb sjc jB. ;fseko : r pkDh d ousk Grs ;kfjpkB, ro BkBe ;kfjp sA b e d;w gksPkj jIo se dh ;koh Grsh, ;dosk, goTgekoK ns f;nkDg ;ws ;owrsh wf pyP fdsh j. bw e;K f ;tko e Tgo ;IkJh d;sko, cpthA ojpdko dkjVh tkb ;og ekoB, jIkoK dh GhV ftuA jh wA Btebk gSkfDnk ik ;edk jK. poks ftu ;i oj bkV tKr, ;G dhnK BIoK wo s nk e nNe iKdhnK jB. wo n r ;r ;KGh feogkB fBoGsk dk g}kw fdV eotk ojh j. nkgDh ;t ofynk d Bkb Bkb rohp wIbw ns XhnK GDK dh ofynk Gh wA eoB bJh ;dk fsnko jK. wo ;i jE gfjfBnk bj dk eVk, wf Gow Bk;e pDk fojk j. fe;

wrb pX iK PBh nkfd dk G wA go trkj wkfonk j . be gfjfBnk eSfjok is^;s dk goshe j . dBhnk d be JvI tor fGnkBe orK ftu roed ik oj jB, wf ;fsro ih B jE d e pukfbnk j . gokJ og dh jt; ekoB wjKGkos dh fGnkBe ir jJh. fJ; og dh uekuAX ekoB okw s oktD bVd wod oj . byK be fJ; ekoB ws dk rk; pD rJ . fJ; ftGuko ekoB fiE sB orh jdk j, TE wB ftekoh s ewIo j iKdk j . t;d yPhnK wkDd xo TiV iKd jB. wo ;fsro ih pjs do se dh ;u oyD tkb ;B. TjBK ;\sh Bkb fJ; gkg eow sA toi fdsk.

"fpd B okyfj ish ejktfj] wkJh wKrs s bGktfj]" (903)

Bkb jh gokJh nos dk ;BwkB eoB tk;s nkdP fdsk

" ty gokJhnK urhnK wktK GDK XhnK ikD" (GkL rL)

wA sK EVk ykD ftu EVk ;D ftu ftPtk; oydk jK. fJ; ftu urh f;js dk oki Sfgnk jfJnk j . ro do;kJ ;jD wkor s ubfdnK, ftekoK sA pu ofjDk jh n;bh ;uih fIdrh j . fJjBK rDK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j .

";fsro ;tfB ; ;jD jTw wb rtkfJ]

;pfd os ; fBowb ubfj ;fsro GkJh]"(233)

;os ;Gkbfdnk jh wf d;w gksPkj jIo dh yk; dD yv dh gkjb SeD dk jew jfJnk j . fJ; ftXh okjhA wA f;yh wvb ftu gtP eodk jK. s nkgD fBokb gE dk nr pDdk jK. wo ndo ;s tkbh fBwosk s f;gkjh tkbk iP mkmK wko Tmdk j . nfws tb ikr e fJB;kB eoe, fBsBw dh pkDh dk gkm eoe wok fdB Po jdk j . wA fIdrh dh ;koh nr tkJh ropkDh sA gkgs eodk jK. uoh, mrh, fBdk, to, ftoX nkfd sA ;dk pu e ofjdk jK. ikd wso, Xkr sths, gSDk^d;Dk, Ntk gsoh, ifsP, fEs tko, wjos, PrB, ngPrB, tos nkfd bJh wo wB ftu eJh EK BjhA j . wA fJe nekb goy d Go; jh PKs fus fIdrh fpskTAdk jK. fJjBK wjkB rDK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j .

“fr nkB fXnkB ;G ro s jJh]
;kuh ojs ;kuk wfB ;Jh] ” (831)

uko p io eofjsK dh skVBk okjhA ;fsro ih B wf ;\s jew ehsk j fe wA ftP ftekoK sA ;dk pue ojK. e; ;fsro ih tbA pyPh yk; (fBPkBh) wjo jB. wBy tKr fe; jo iht d f;o s bw e; s fujo s dkjVh BjhA jdh. gwPo tbA fe; yk; we;d bJh jh fJj gdk ehs rJ jB. dkjVh e;K Bkb wodkT gD tkbk ojp, eJh rDK tX iKdk j . ;fsro ;kfjpkB dk ngDk i yk; og ;h^dkjVh e; s d;sko tkbk, Tjh og fgnkoh fBPkBh ykb; f pyP fdsh. ;fsro ih dh yPh jew dh gkbDk eoB ftu jh j ;edh j . fJ; pko pjs jh Gktgos puB, ; ;ko gf;X ftdtkB, XowK d y ih, nmkoK fibdK ftu ; ;ko d XowK dk fJfsjk; fbyD tkbk, nkoBbv NkfJBph f;yK pko fbydk j^ **“n ro ; ;ko dk ;G sA ;do wBZy fe; B tyDk j t sK ropkDh dk o;hnk, ofjsK ftZu gok, ro BkBe, ro rfpd f;x ih tbA to;kJ jJ f;Zy d doPB eo bt .** go jK Tj brd jE fJj Gh fby fr nk j fe f;yh sA GrVk, BPJh ftekoh ns gfss f;y, dBhnk dk ;G sA eog fJB;kB j . fco wA eog ns pdPebk feTA pDk, ; jDk feTA Bk pDk < d;w; fgsk B nkgD bys fi ro Pjhd eotk e ;kf nkgD XhnK gso pDkfJnk ;h. ;odkohnK Btkphnk pkdPkjhnK pyPhnK ;B. “ykb;k wo og j yk;” efj e fBtkfink ;h. fJ; bJh wf f;yhs wkD j .

tkfj ro ih e ;s GfJU ykb;k ; Bhek nfs,
tkfj ro ih eh fwb cfsj ; pbkJh j .
gho gkfsPkj eokwksh i nwo gE,
fjd no soe jeh ekD e fwNkJh j .
sh;ok wj ip i r dye n ip wjK,
poh e r ip GfJU ShB meokJh j .
Xow ;Ekgp e, gkgB e ykgp e,

ro ikgp e, BJh ohs :A ubkJh j .

(;oi gekP ^ GkJh ;sy f;x)

dBhnk ftu TsB be ni irK iXK ftu BjhA wod fiB BfPnK ekoB spkj j iKd jB. ;koh dBhnk d ftukotkB itkBh f BP tkbh vxh ykJh ftu roefdnK ty e vkY fceowd B. BP ekoB popkdh g; dh, f; js dh, fJ l s dh s xo gfotko dh. ; ;ko dk fJfs jk; gfVnK gsk b r dk j fe BPJh ftPJh beK B oki, d; s ;wu ykBdkB spkj ehs jB. BP dk nkdh fJB;kB nkgD nkg f jh BjhA ;Gkb ;edk, g tko BjhA gkb ;edk, dP iK Xow dk eh ; tko rk< fiBK goksB wjKgoyK ifXnK s ni n;hA wkD eod jK, lok ;u. i Tj BP ftu nkgD nkg f vp bAd eh goTgeko tkb wjkB eko i eo ;ed ;B < ni d lwkB ftu fi tA nkdwh BfPnK dh pokJh dk fPeko j ufenk j, lok fdb s jE oy e ;u. nro ;kvhnK ; nkDhnK, f jK, XhnK Gh BP dhnK nkdh j ikD, fco fJ; ;wki dk fujok wjok fej fi jk j t rk < eh nkTD tkbh B;b ;ofyns ofj ;erh < goh wBysk dk ;opBkP jh BjhA j iktrk < ;u e oj ep iKdh j. wA sK ;fsro ih dh nfwswJh pkDh dh f;fynk sA pko^pko eopkB iKdk jK, fi ;dh pdbs wA fJj jew gkgs eodk j L^

dowfs wd i ghts fpybh gfs ewbh]
okw o;kfJfD i os BkBe ;u nwbh] **(399)**
fJs wfd ghs BkBek pjs yNhnfj fpeko] (587)

fJjBK gftso TgdPK ekoB wA popkd jD pu frnk jK, fJjh pukfJnk g;k Be ewK s you eodk jK. fJ; ekoB wf f;yh s wkD j.

tkj` ;wki ;tk dh e;h nBmh ftXh pyPh j, ;fsro ;kfjp ih B. idA f;y rodnko nk e gkm, ehosB, eEk ;otD eodk j, sK Bkb Bkb jEhA ;tk eoe ro dhnK yPhnK dk gkso pDdk j. fJE nkswk d efbnkD tk;s Ppd dk bro, s ;oho dh

bV tk;s GiB gPkd dk bro fsnko jdk j . nkJ :ksonK bJh rodnkok fJe oD p;ok j . wohIK bJh wYbh ;jkfJsk dk eAdo j . ;wki ftu ur fJB;kB pDe ftuoB dh f;fynk rodnko ftuA jh fwbdh j . bro ftu Tu BhtA tv SN Bkb eJh ftseok BjhA ehsk iKdk. fJE tv tv skIdko pkdPkj Gh fBwkD ;te pDe dkyb jd jB. wjkokik oDihs f;x sK f;y jD d Bks, fJE fBwosk ;fjs ;rsK Bkb bro Sedk jh ;h, ;rA PeshPkbh w;bwkB pkdPkj, nepo Gh ro dopko ftu ;rs ftu pm e goPkdk See fBjkb jfJnk. iks gks d ejV f iVA ysw eoB tk;s bro dh ;KMh gDkbh f ;koh dBhnk B ;bkfjnk j . ov eok; ;;Ek sK jkbh 1864 ftu jh pDh j . id fe ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B bro ubk e orhnK dh ;tk eoe, fJj eko i gi ; ;kb gfjbK nkoG eo fds ;B. ;fsro rfpd f;x ih jIo B sK GkJh eBJhnk ih okjhA dPwDK dh ;tk ;Gkb Gh eotkJh ;h.

"ysh pkjwD ;d t; ;G Je Bkfw sokBE]

ro BkBe Tgd; ejs j i ;B ; gkfo gkBE]"(1001)

iht dk ;;ko s nkTDk ikDk iwDk woBk gwPo dh oIk ftu wfBnk frnk j . ropkDh dk ;gPN jew j fe tkfjro d pDkJ BwK dh gkbDk eofdnK oIk ftu okIh ofjDk j . iBw tes pjs Tuu eoB dh Ioos BjhA, GrV gkTD, PokpK tvDhnK, jo nBe you eoB, fJjBK cIb yofunK sA wf ;fsro ih B puD dk jew ehsk j . Bkb jh n ro iht dh ws j iKdh j, tD gkTD, f;nkg eoB, cjVh ;Eo s pmDk, fJjBK sA Gh ;kfjp ih B wBk ehsk j . wf wJ gkDh dhnK n;EhnK jfodnko iK ehosgo b e ikD dh eJh wIpoh BjhA j . feTAfe fBpVk ehs eowK s jDk j . iK tkfjro dh :kd Bkb fBGDh j . GktA jkbks fej fi j jD, wA sK ropkDh gVe fJj f;fynk bJh j fe ;dk ;fji nt;Ek ftu ofjDk j . op d GkD f fyV wE ;theko eoBk jh rowfs j . ce ;;eko tkX d ohsh fotkI, cIb o;wK ftu Bk gDk jh rof;yh j . nBd

ekoi dh wfo:kdk Gh f;yK ftu ;kdrh ns ro fgnko dh jh bykfJe j . fi; ftu p^wkfjB you s tkX dhnK ohsK o;wK sA puD dk jew j . fJj ekoi ;kdrh Gogo s nrwh yPh dD tkbk j . fco fJ; f ro jewK dh TbxDk eoe dfPs feTA ehsk ikt <

;y j:ksh ifr B eJh fEo ofjnk..

fi; n;fD jw pm es pf; rfJnk.. (488)

;to tb ikrD tes fJPBkB eoe pkDh gVB Bkb wok ihtB Po jdk j . wA fdB ftu fJe tkoh gftso ro rE ;kfjp ih d TgdP okjhA doPB eodk jK. fdB Go ;ko ew eofdnK, tkfjro f nr ;r ikDdk jfJnk fe; Bkb Xyk cop, uoh mrh BjhA eodk. Pkwh ;do dk fBsBw s ;D bfr nk ;fjbk ih dh pkDh gVhdh j . rb eh ;to sA Pkw se iBw sA woB se, gtko dhnK s ;wki dhnK ;G fIwtkohnK fBGkTAfdnK wA ropkDh nB;koh ihtB fpskTD dk isB eodk jK. rowfs ftu jo ekoi fJBk ;yk s xN youhbk j s nkXfBe j, fe rof;yh dh uko pfBTA skohc jh skohc j . shoEK s No fcoBK, ;wK s XB popkd eoB sA wA pu frnk jK. tkfjro ih dk Bkw s fwmh :kd jh T;dk jew f;o wE ;theko eoBk jh n;b shoE j .

fJj wB ek;h ;fG shoE f;wfs ;fsro dhnk pMkfJ]

nm;fm shoE fs; ;fr ojfj fiB jfo fjod ofjnk ;wkfJ] (491)

fJjBK ;do rDK ekoB jh wf f;yh s wkD j .

fwbD tes iK ftSVB tes nkw ftnesh okw okw iK Bw;s, rv wkofBr iK fco i fjd pbdk j . fJj rbK ftneshrs jB iK ;EkBtkuh jB. wf ;fsro ih B dP ekb dhnK jdK sA pjs nr gjuk fdsk j . wA ftneshnK dk gikoh BK j e nekb dh cfsj r ikTAdk jK. f;PNh d eosk tkfjro ih f jh nkgDh fBs dh ihtB fefonk ftu ;Bwy oydk jK. wo grpo (;fsro) B nkgD Bkw dk iekok bkTD bJh BjhA nkfynk. Tj jew d ;ed ;B fe f;y nkfynk eo^ **“pb ro BkBe dt eh i, pb ro rfpd f;x eh**

i.” fe; iEdko fe; f;y wjkoki, f;y ioBb dh i ieko Gh Bjh eohdh. fe; Bkwh Tgekoh iK ;kX ;s dh i eoB dh Gh nkfrnk Bjh's j. fJE sK ;wuk ihtB tkbk ykb;k gE jh ;fseko dk gkso j. fJjBK bk;kBh rDK d xVBjko ;fsro ih ƒ pkopko gDkw j. xN xN ftu ow jJ, ihtB dksK pyPD tkb, tkfjro ih ƒ nBs pko Bw;eko j. id's Gh f;y (fJ;soh iK goP) nkg; ftu fwbd jB, ;fseko ;fjs, **“tkfjro ih ek ykb;k, tkfjro ih eh cfsj”** rikT'd jB. ;kv irh Bkjo **“ipb ; fBjkb, ;fs f;oh nekb”** ns tkfjro ih eh cfsj, fis dh ikwBh (roNh) pD rJh j. jko ojhnK ciK ftu iP GoB ykso pjsh tkoh ro f;yK ƒ Gh fJj Bkjo rikTD bJh jew fdsk iKdk fojk j. gktB ropkDh ns nfij pbd ieko wƒ nfs dhnK neVK ftu Gh fjws pyPd oj. w's nvb nr tXdk fojk. fJjBK ;u rDK ekoB jh sK wƒ f;yh s wkD j.

“; ;fsro XB XB fifB Gow rV sfVnk]
; ;fsro tkj tkj fifB jfo f;T ifVnk]”(522)

w's ukjdk jK fe fJj ;jD rDK tkbh f;y ftukoXkok wo jo GDK GoktK ƒ Gh fgnkoh br. w's Bjh's ukjdk fe fJBh Tsw t;s wo se ;hws oj. fJ; wjkB yIkB ƒ sK ;kfonK Bkb ;kMK eoBk pDdk j. rowfs dh yPp ns ukBD eb ekfJBks ftu cbDk ukjhdk j. rowfs pko fiBK ƒ frnkB Bjh's j, Bk ;wMh ekoB i eokj g rJ jB, w's ukjdk jK fJjBK ihtB dkB dD tkb n;bK ƒ gV ;D e ;fsro ih dh PoB ftu, f;yh gfotko ftu Pkwb j ikD. ropkDh ftu's fIdrh dk ;u ns ss gkgs eo bD. f;y fJfsjk; d bk;kBh ekoBkw, rot tkb tkfenks ;kv ;kfonK dh ;KMh wkbeh jB ftok;s jB. nkgD nkg ƒ sthnK s sk e, ;h; eNtk e, drK ftu Tpkb yk e, gso Pjhd eotk eHHHH ;fsro ih eb i eM ;G s's ehwsh ;h, ;kvh Mbh ftu gk fdsk. i “Bkw ifgnk, tv Sfenk, dr ubkJh sr tkjhHHHH”. oki Gkr d wkbe pD ;fsro ih dh

ofjws, f;fynk ;dek.

"jwobsfcos eJhpks BkgSsk ro ;fsro ;fr eho jwEkg]" (167)

;fsro ;woE j, fwjotkB j, bV j sK ;fseko ;fjs nodk; eoB dh, nkgk GN eoB dh, ropkDh nB;koh ihtB YkbD dh. ;fsro nkgD ;teK dh ntP pjVh eork, pKj cVrk.

ngB ;fsro e pfb jko]
nkr ;y gkS ;y ;jik xfo nkBd jwko] (609)
XB XB Gkr fsBk rowyK, i rof;y b wB fiDfsnk..
;G d tvGkr rof;yK e, i rouoDh f;y gVfsnk (649)

d;tX ggok

(ro ekb ^Gkr gfjbk)

;wu ;;ko ftu nwhoh, rohph, ekb fpwkoh, ir, Gukb s jo edosh nkcsK ihtK bJh ;eN gdk eodhnK ofjdhnK jB. fJjBK w;hpsK tkb fdBK ftu, bVtdK dh ;jkfJsk tk;s, wByh jwdodh oyD tkb be Gh swkPkJh pDe BjhA pm iKd. Tj Gb fJB;kB, ;woEk ns ;kXBK wskpe, ;tk bJh isB eod ofjd jB. fJj goTgekoh GktBk etb wByK ftu jh BjhA j. ;rA fe; jd se gPnK gShnK ftu Gh, ;tk dk eJh Mbekok fwb ikdk j. fitA fitA wByh ;u B ftek; ehsk, ;tk GktBk jo Gh ur Yr Bkb fByo e ;kjwD nkTD brh. ;tk dh Ponks, ftneshnK tbA ehsh iKdh j, bfeB jbh jbh iEpde og XkoB eo iKdh j. feTAfe ;rmB okjhA ehsh ;tk, nBe gyh tv gwkB s ehsh ik ;edh j. fJ; ;tk dk Yr s Bkw eJh Gh j ;edk j.

fJjBK ;hws gXo s ehshnK ik ojhnK ;tktK B m; s ftPkb og dD bJh jo ;Xko eoe, pjs ;ko Xow wyhnK B ngDk fbnk. nrA fJj pj^gyh ;tktK Xow dk jh fJe nr pD rJhnK. : jdh, fJ;kJh, iK w;bwkB ;ko jh bVtdK dh ;jkfJsk bJh eJh B eJh eko i Po oyd jB. fJ;kJh Xow ftu dkB ehsh rJh wkfJnk Bkb rohpK, nDgVK, fpwkoK s ekb ghVsK nkfd dh ehsh iKdh ;jkfJsk sA ;koh dBhnK tkec j. fJ;bkw Xow tkb ngDh ewkJh ftuA ieks (ukbhtK fj;k) XownoE ekoiK bJh eYd jB. f;y ro ;fjpkB B fJ; Gb eki B ge goh eoB tk;s f;yK B nkdP fdsk fe Tj ngDh feos ftuA d;tK fj;k Xow noE ioo dD. fJ; d;tA fj; B ;wK gk e **d;tX**'' fejk ikD br fgnk.

dBhnK Go dhnK ;oekoK nkgD PfjohnK s, f;X nf;X nDfrDs Ne; brkTdhnK jB. fJemh jJh okPh B dP d ftek; ewK s yofunk iKdk j. ;ojdK dh okyh bJh ci s pjs g;k you

jdk j . bVtdK d Bkw jm eJh tkoh fJ; XB dh etosA Gh j iKdh j . i Besk fJE ftPP j, Tj fJj fe Ne; okjhA fdsh rJh wkfJnk be wBK ftu Tj gftso GktBk gdk eoB ftu n;woE ofjdh j, i ;t fJSk Bkb Xow eko iK ftu fdsh wkfJnk gdk eodh j . Ne; dD ftu wipoh j . di ftu ;po ;poh j, wkBf;e jbkok j . fJ; bJh ni Gh pjs ;ko be nkgD ns ;wA fidrh Go fJemh ehsh XB okPh, Xow noE ew eoB tkb ndkfonK B dkB tiA d iKd jB.

f;y ;wki ftu ;KM ekoiK tk;s, ;odk pDdk fj;k gkTD dh fgos, ro BkBe ;kfjp ih d ;wA sA jh gubs j rJh ;h. eoskogo d beK B fJj tyok jh ese tofsnk tfynk. nkw jkbsK ftu beh ;kX wjkswktK nr GNk gik d og ftu nB p;so nogD eod ;B. oki wjkoki nwho tiho dkB dSDk b e foPh wBhnK eb doPBK bJh nkTAd ;B. di gk; ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B, fJE nkgDh iwhB ftu yd ysh eoBh noG eo fdsh. gdk jfJnk nBdkDk, ;KMhnK bVK tk;s tofsnk ikD brk. doPBK B nkJ ;te s :kso, ;fsro ih d gktB puB Gh rjD eod ;ohoe bVK bJh bro Gh Sed. fJ; sA fJbktk jo jo soK dhnK bVK gohnK eod. eM bD dh EK ;rA eM fdsk ik fojk ;h. GDK GoktK torh ;KM gdk j ojh ;h. fJj fBs dh ;KMh fwbtosA, Tu Bhu dh jTw d wfjb B Ykj ojh ;h. iksgks d niro B yk ojh ;h. bro fsnko eoB tk;s ehsh rJh wPes, ;tk d phi wB ftu p ojh ;h. ;fsro ih dh nkgDh ftnshrs fBr jpkBh ftu, thj e ;kb, fJj ;rs grs yp fgnko Bkb ;idh s tXdh cbdh ojh. fJ; ftXh B NN ;wki B fJe ;Ku ftu YkbDk Po ehsk. **iok nkgD fdb s jZE oye ;u, fi; gotko d wApo, fJeZm pme fgnko Bkb ykDk Gh Bk yk ;eD, TjBK dhnK tZyA tZy bVK s nZv nZv ;nkd jtD sK ftuko fJe fetA j ;ed jB < tZyo ftukoK tkb beK sA, fe; ;KM nkdoP B gkgs eoB tk;s, fwbtA Tdw dh, dy ;y ftu GkJhtkb jD dh, fJZe di sA ikB tkoB dh nk; fet**

A ehsh ik ;edh j < ;rs grs ftuA ;KMk GkJhukok iBw bAdk j. ;kfonK dhnK ;KMhnK bVK dh gosh tk;s, ;KM cv dk jDk Gh nsh iooh j. jo wApo B fJj wfj; ; jt fe wok Gh xZN iK tZX ftu :rdkB j. fJ; GktBk nXhB, ro eh rbe B ;opZs d Gb fjZs, ;KM ekoiK bJh, tofsnk ikD bZrk.

ro BkBe ;kfjp dk nkgD ;gsoK B ;KMh gEe ikfJdks ftuA eM Bk dDk, ;ko GkJhuko ns gtko B Bkoki eo bDk, fJ; rb dk ;ue j fe gEe ikfJdks, ns ro eh rbe, ;KMh nwkBs jB, fe; ftneshftPP d wi w;sh eoB bJh BjhA. Tj GktA ro nP, ro ;gso jh feTA Bk jD. ih jK! nkgD ;gsoK B ro BkBe ;kfjp B fJj ntP fejk fe **s;hA ihtB fBopkj tk;s, fJ; xo ftuA XB b ;ed j. fJj :kd oZyDk ro xo d eZfsnK B Gh eJh ewh BjhA ojrh. s;hA sK wo pN j . ro ro igDk iBw ;tork''**. (tkbkfJs tkbh iBw ;kyh gEh, ish is ;wkTD dh) pkb tkbh iBw;kyh ftu ''TFgb ysoh B TgdP'' ;kyh d sfjs ro BkBe ;kfjp B ;koh ;rs B skVBk Go puBk okjhA fJTA ;pXB ehsk ;h ^ **''wodkfBnK! Jj gdkoE gik dk ykXk n;k j, i; fpy ykXh gudh BjhA. s; jh gik dk XkB gudk BjhA.''**

ftjbV ;sK, bj ghD irhnK, tYhyo ekIhnK, gkyvh pkjwDk B ro ih B bw jEhA fbnk. beK B bNe ykD dh Ekt A d;K BjK dh feos eoe SeD dk ns nkgDh ewkJh ftuA joK B tv SekTD dk TgdP fdsk^

fr nkB ftjDk rkt rhs.. Gy wbK xo w;hfs..
wyN jfJ e eB gVkJ.. ceo eo jo ikfs rtkJ..
ro gho ;dkJ wrD ikfJ.. sk e wfb B brhn gkfJ..
xkb ykfJ feS jEj dfJ.. BkBe okj gSkDfj ;fJ.. (1245)

idA tfynk fe fJ; gik d XB ekoB pjs ebP g fojk j sK ro n rd ;kfjp ih yvo ik fpoki. eM jh no; pkd ;rsK dh nktkikJh tv gXo s j rJh. d;tX dh wkfJnk ns nB p;so pjs nkTD br fgnk. Ssh jh ;rsK tk;s fojkfJP ns dhtkB

n;EkB tk;s T;koh ;goD eo bJh rJh. bro i ;rs bJh fsnko jdk ;h, fBob nfwswJh ;h. feTAfe fJ; ftu Bkw or ftu osh, f; nkDh wK dh n r tkJh s ;tk GktBk dk nfwU o; ;h. fJ; bJh gktB ropkDh ftu ''pbtv yhth Be iB'' ''nky e ;fseko ehsk fr nk j. f;y gso XhnK B Tj **''o; nfws yhfo fxnkbh''** i SekTAd ;B.

pbtv yhth Be iB fi; pjsh SkT gskbh..
brfo dTbfs tvhn o; nfws yhfo fxnkbh..
wksk yhth ;j ;fJ fifB rfJ Tmkbh.. (967)

sh;o BkBe ro nwodk; ih B ro eh rbe tk;s Trokjh, ns f;yh guko, bJh Tu ;u ihtB tkb rof;y fB: es eoe do doki se d fJbkfenK ftu Gi . fJ; Be ns PoXk GktBk Bkb nogD ehsh rJh wkfJnk Bkb bVtdK, fpwkoK, ngjkiK dh ;Gkb ehsh iKdh ;h. fpBK ftseo sA pjs tv gwkB s jo ;wA bro ubd ;B. Bkb Bkb rfJdtkb Bro dh T;koh j ojh ;h. Xow;kb skwho ehsh ik ojh ;h. gkDh dhnK bVK gohnK eoB tk;s vxh pkTbh gNtkJh ik ojh ;h. fJjBK ;ko wjstgoB eko iK B, tvoh Two jD d pkt id, ;fsro ih yd tyd ;B sK fe feXo eskjh Bk j ikt . ;kok f;b;bk fJe ur tv gtko tKr, fBoftxB ub fojk ;h. jo eJh nkgDh j;hns wskpe : rdkB gk fojk ;h.

uE BkBe, ro okwdk; ;kfjp B nfws;o Bro dh T;koh eotkJh. pjs tvk gki eN ;h. pVhnK neVK okj ftu nkJhnK. nkgD gtko tk;s d ewo SsD jD sK ;G eM fte iKdk j. eoi dhnK gvK f;o uV iKdhnK jB. iok ;u ! idA pMth nkwdBh eJh Bk j t, Pfjo t;kDk fesBk iyw Gfonk ew ;h. nkJhnK ;rsK B ;GkbDk, bro s fojkfJP dDh, iks gks d jkwh beK dh ftoXsk MbDh, Xow TgdP eoBk, gftso pkDh dh ouBk Gh Bkb Bkb eoBh, ;G eko i ;fsro dh ;uih n r tkJh ftu ubdk fojk, s nr tXdk fojk. nfws;o tork yp;os Pfjo, f;y Xow dk eAdo, tgko ns oi rko ftu wjoh ;;ko d BeP s TGoe ;kwosy grN j

frnk.

guw ;fsro, noiD ;kfjp ih B, ;wA dh Bikes B GKgfdnK ro eh rbe tk;s, d;tX dk gek fBnw pDk fdsk. TjBK jo ro BkBe Bkw btk wkJh GkJh B, nkgDh feos ewkJh ftuA d;tK fj;k Xow ekoiK tk;s ro xo ftu GiD bJh fejk. ;ops dGb tkb joj T;ko ekoi tye, ;rsK B fJj jew f;o wE epb ehsk. feTAfe TjBK B gok ftPtk; ;h fe ;kvk fdsk jfJnk XB gdkoE, nikJh BjhA iktrk, ;rA ;ekoEk jtrk. wfj;B ckBh, fi;B guw ;fsro ns StA ;fsro B BfVUA sfenk, nkgDh feskp 'dfp;skB wjip' ftu fbydk j ^ **'';oeko dh nkwdB p fJspkoh j. ekb, ;ek, fpwkohnK ns prktsK nkfd ekoB brkB mhe tes f;o yikB ftu iwK BjhA jdk. ro xo dh nkwdBh ftPtk;:r j. ro ih fB;fus je be GbkJh tkbhnK :iBktK pDk ;ed ;B.''** ;oekoh wkbhnk, ;woEk sA tX nkw so s i ipo Bkb Trokfjnk iKdk ;h. beh nfs dyh jd ;B. eJhnK d xo TiV iKd ;B. ro eh rbe tk;s, d;tX dh oew, ;tfJSk Bkb, yPh yPh ;wA f;o gi iKdh ;h. Pfjo dh tX ojh t;A tk;s, ;oto pDtkJ. f;y gE bJh eAdoh Xow n;EkB fsnko eoBk, pjs tvk ekoi ;h. fco fJE jh p; BjhA. fJe jo tvk Bro soBskoB t;kTDk, TE jh ePN torh fGnkBe fpwkoh d fJbki tk;s, j;gskb yjbDk, ghVs beK dh dtkdko, egVk, fojkfJP s bro nkfd dk ;kok gpX eoBk. eoskogo (ibXo B V) s jforfpd go t;kTD, eJh wkwbh ew BjhA ;B. fJj ;ko be fjs tkb ew ro eh rbe (d;tX) B, ;wu Yr Bkb ;eu e tosA ekoB jh ;Gt jJ. fJjBK Gb ekoiK okjhA f;yh dk xok ftPkb jdk frnk.

ro jforfpd ;kfjp ih B, pkb Two jh pns wPebK Bkb duko jDk fgnk. fgsk ro ih dh dodBke Pjkds, jews tbA f;o s bNedh yso dh sbtko, xo ftu fgEh ud d gtko tbA gkfJnk frnk ebP. TjBK fdVsk ns f;nkDg dk ;ps fdfdnK jo neV

sfis jk;b ehsh. dopko ;kfjp d ;kjwD, 1609 Jh; thftu nekb sys ;kfjp dh f;oiDk ehsh. ir d pdb tyfdnK, f;y rGonK B ;ohoe ns wkBf;e so s fsnko ehsk. nfws;o dh okyh tk;s febk bjrV dh sih Bkb T;koh eotkJh. Pfjoh beK dh okyh tk;s, yk; yk; EktK s f;y gfjodkoK dh fvTNh bkJh. xV yhd rJ, tXhnk jfEnko gkgs ehs rJ, rof;yK tk;s ny tes ftu ew nkTD tkbh o;d dk gpX ehsk. fJ; ;G tk;s g;k feEA nkTAdk ;h, nkwdB d ;kXB eh ;B < ;rsK tbA ;fseko ;fjs fdsk frnk d;tX. gik GNk d fJe g; B Gh ro ih tbA edh nikJhA BjhA rnkfJnk frnk. nkgD ftneshrs nP nokw tk;s edh fJe gkJh dh Gh tosA BjhA ehsh. ;rsK B nEkj ftPtk; ;h ro xos. fJ; bJh ro xo ftu edh fe; uhi dh sN BjhA nkTD fdsh. ;rA pBsh eoe ro jforfpd ;kfjp B pkdPkj tkbh mkm pkm pDkTD tk;s fejk sK fe f;y nkgD fdbK d wfjow B nfXnkswe gksPkj jh BjhA, dBhnkth ;i Xi tkbk gksPkj Gh ty ;eD. ebrh, pki, xV ciK tkb, whoh ghoh d wkbe ;u gksPkj jio.

;stA s nmtA ;fsro tes ciK T; soK ekfJw ojhnK, ;rA bVhAdk jo ft;Eko ehsk frnk. dtkykB fJsB ftokN og XkoB eo rJ fe fdbh gsh pkdPkj, Pkj ijkB dk bVek rGho fpwko j frnk. fe; th ;oekoh iK ro;oekoh dtkykB ftuA bVhAdh dtkJh Bk fwbh. nkfyo gju eoB s, ehosgo ;kfjp sA ro xo ftuA jh dtk gkgs j ;eh. nkyoh ;kjK se, Pkj ijkB Gh s T;dk pNk dkok Gh ro xo d nfj;kBwd oj. fiE Gh ;fsro ioos wfj; ; eod, fJ; ro eh rbe B T; EK, bV wskpe tos bAd. fes ekb ghVsK bJh bro, fpwkohnK tes fJbki, gkDh dh EV tkbh EktA ;oto s yj. fBoXBK bJh gVkJh fbykJh, ns puhnK dh Pkdh s Gh fJ; rbe ftuA XB yofunk iKdk ;h. ro xo ngDhnK TFuhnK ;uhnK otkfJsK dh pdbs, fBwkfDnK dk wkD, fBTfNnK dh UN, fBnk;fonK dk nk;ok, fBgfsnK dh gs dk gshe

pD e TGfonk. jo fynkb dk fJB;kB ftPtk; Bkb ro xo nkTAdk, wB fudhnK wokdK gkTAdk. ;;koe Gh s nfXnkswe Gh.

BtA ;fsro, sr pjkdo dh bkfw;kb Pjkds B, fJBk;c g;d beK B MiV e oy fdsk. GNk gik dh wkfJnk sK GktA nr pjs nkTAdh ;h, T;sA pkd sK nDyhb Bi tkB, d;w fgsk d uoBK ftu jkio je idVhnK eod ^ **‘‘;Zu gksPkj ihU. fJj ;oho fe; ew i Xow d by Bk bZfrnk. ikBK beD tkb, ikBK fBSkto eoB bZr gJ. ufjnK tKr yZvK ftu be jJ be, jfEnko ;se wdkB ftu fBZso gJ. pMfdb s ekfJo rZGo, ;fsro sA fgnko EkgVk b e, wod wIkfjd pD rJ. ro xo TZgo, nkw beK d ftPtk; dh TdA f;yo j rJh ;wM, idA ngDhnK iwhBK tu e xV yhd rJ, BjK XhnK d rfjD tu e tXhnk jfEnko yhd rJ. ;G eM ro uoBK ftu nogD eoB Tgs, Bi tkB pBsh efonk eod ;B ^ ‘‘;fsro ih ! i eM Gh ;kv eb ;G sA ehwsh ;h, n;hA tu tZN e sjkv uoBK ftu nogD eod jK. ;kvhnK fBwkDhnK ikBK s fwZNh d gsb ;oho Gh, i sjkv jew ftu ofjfdnK Xow noE by bZr ikD sK n;hA ngD tZv Gkr ;wMKr. sjkvh jioh ftu woe n;hA nwo j iktKr. ;kvh bV etb fJBh j fe oZyk^fwZ;k d tes gPkdk, sB YeD bJh ;kd fij yZdo d egV s p;HHH’’.**

d;w fgsk nrA fgnko n;h; fdd cowkTAd ^ rof;y ! s;hA ro BkBe d do s nke ftPtk; grN ehsk j, sjkvk ;nkrs j. rosjhD, Xow sA ;yD ihtB BkbA ;ofwnK tkbh ws jiko doi urh j. i fJj fidrh ibw dh ueh ftu fg; oj beK dh GbkJh ykso by br ikt sK fJj ;dk eJh wfjrk BjhA. s;hA ro xo s nEkj Go;k grN ehsk j, fJEA sjkB woB fiTAD dh iku f;ykJh iktrh.’’

;fsro ih dh gktB ;y;hns, ;tk GktBk, Tu ;u Gfty, ;tkoB tkb ftuko, ibw ftoX Neo bD dk mkmK wkodk nEkj iP. beh GfonK gsfrnK tKr nBdgo ;kfjp tjhoK xs e gi

oj ;B. d; tX ftu jh ngDk ehwsh tes, nB p;so, Tm xV, rbh f;ek sK GN eo jh oj ;B, ngDhnK ; jDhnK i nkBhnK Gh d; tX tKr jh nogD ehshnK ik ojhnK ;B. pjkdo wktK gsoK dk dkB eo ojhnK ;B. ; i ftnkJhnK tjNhnK f;oK d ;KJh ngD ihtB ;kEhnK B ro dopko tb wBysk dh ; tk eoB bJh No ojhnK ;B. eJh GkrK tkbhnK wksk Gkr eo dk og XkoB eo, f;o s ycD pB e, jfEnko ; ike, xV s ; tko j e, yd jh wdkB ftu iM ojhnK ;B. pns phphnK GDK goyK dh ro jkioh ftu, byK dy GrdhnK gtko B fi tA fetA ;Gkb ojhnK ;B. pu puhnK B ropkDh okjhA f;yh ftu gge eo ojhnK ;B.

d; tX dh fJ; gktB GN ftuA jh ;fsro rfpd f;x ih B, nBdgo ;kfjp B ;ofynk d Besk fBrkj sA BthA soshp fdsh. Pfjo dh okyh tk;s, wips gi feb pDtkJ. fefbnK ftu o;d gkDh, s bVhAd ;Pso d e, gi gi ; rGo sBks ehs rJ. fJ; d; tX dh wkfJnk ftuA, ihtB ufrnkVh B wxkTD tk;s, pho o;h eftsktK s ;kfjs dh ouBk eoB bJh, pt ik eth s ;kfjseko oy rJ fiBK B ;D gVe Bi tkBK d vb coeD br gAd. ;ko dP ndo Bt u sBk dh fJe iodko bfjo ub gJh. ro xo, jo wkJh GkJh bJh je ;u dk gshe pDe nkw beK B ;eB d fojk ;h. di gk; ikbwK jkewK dh fje ftu ev tKr uG fojk ;h. fJjBK ro to;kJ ethnK B fidrh dhnK bVK tk;s you ns wkB ;BwkB bJh ;G eM ro eh rbe ftuA jh fdsk iKdk ;h.

fJe tkoh nBdgo ;kfjp fty, ro dopko ftu ft;kyh d iV wb tes ;dk tKr wkfJnk s nB p;so d npko br rJ. PoXktkB wkJh GkJh ;Bk uKdh, og g; yb fdb Bkb nodk;K eotk oj ;B. eM ifrnk; Gkos d Xo goph fj; ftuA ro doPBK bJh gfjbh tkoh nkJ jJ ;G eM pV rj Bkb ty oj ;B. TjBK B pVh jokBh j ojh ;h fe fJe Go inkB rGo jJ nDfrDs f;y ; te jD, Tgo pPwko dbs po; ojh jt, sK fdwkr fNekD ofjDk n;Gt j. TjBK ngDh tdBk ro rfpd f;x

ih n r grN eo fdsh. ''s ;h ; teK sA XB gdkoE gkgs eo oj j, eh fJj mhe j < eh ;kXnK wjkswK B fJ; soK wkfJnk bDh PGdh j <'' ;fsro ih B inkp fdsk ^ ''gfjbh rb sK fJj j fe nro ;rsK B ro BkBe d do s goB ftPtk; Bk jdk sK fJBh dbs fJE nkTDh jh BjhA ;h. di s;hA fJE eM fdB fNe e ty bDk, fJ; XB ftuA wA s wok gtko fBih nP g;sh tk;s feBh wkfJnk tosKr s ;KMhnK bVK tk;s feBh< wA fJ; ;G ek; dk okyk jK, fJe socA nkJh s d;oh soc tosk fddk jK. wohnK fBih bVK nsh ;hws jB. s;hA tyd ofjDk, wA tuB fddk jK, tes nkTD s d;tX tKr jh, wA gE fgnko sA ;G eM bNk fdnKrk. ;ws gtko d, fJB;kBhns sA i tkoBk fgnk sK tko fdnKrk. eM Gh ngD eb beke BjhA oyKrk, fJj ;oho Gh fgnkok BjhA oyKrk.'' ;u wu jh d;w fgsk B i fejk ; eo ftykfJnk.

ro jewK ftu ubfdnK, do doki d fJbkfenK ftu ihtB tkb rof;y pjs bw ;wA sA Xow guko eod nk oj ;B. Bkb jh ;rsK sA d;tX dh wkfJnk fJeso eoe, ;kb fSwkjh fgSA ro dopko ftu Gid ofjd ;B. ;wK phsD Bkb eM ;tkoEh ftnesh nK B d;tX, (ro eh rbe) dh gftso nwkBs ftu fynkBs eoBh Po eo fdsh. d;w gksPkj ih d idA fJj rb fXnkB ftu nkJh sK nfi jhnK wd eossK tkfbnK B ;\s fusktBh fdsh rJh. fJwkBdko w;dK B ro dopko ftu ;d e ;BwkBs ehsk frnk. eM BhthA fposh tkb be idA fco Gh pki Bk nkJ, ;rA ro xo gsh ngwkB iBw Ppd pbD br ns ro ih dh pdkr, s ;fseko: r ;yPhns gsh Gh, Ifjo TrbD br sK ro rfpd f;x ih B w;d gBkbh dk ;dk tk;s ykswk eo fdsk. f;y ;rsK d Bkw sos jewBkw ikoh eo fds rJ fe nr sA s;hA f;X ro xo Bkb okpsk oyDk, fe; ftub (w;d) B nkgDh feos Bk dDh. yd NbhnK pB e nkTDk s d;tX ro dopko ftu nogD eoBk.

ro gksPkj jIo B ;fseko ;fjs nkJh d;K BjnK dh feos dk d;tK fj;k, pV ;eutA s ;ui Yr Bkb tofsnk. EK EK

XowPkbktK pDtkJhnK, ;oto gNtkJ, yj brtkJ. bVtdK tk;s bro sK jo tes jh ubd ofjd jB. jo fe;wd or Bftosh bJh ;ckykB yjb rJ fiBK ftu bkfJbki orK dk Gh fJbki ehsk iKdk ;h. eoskogo, rfJdtkb, nfws;o, soBskoB, eoskogo (ibXo eb) jforfpdgo, ehosgo nBdgoHHH. fJj ;ko Pfjo TdA t;kJ idA ikbw jews xr t;d PfjoK B YfjYoh eo ojh ;h. Xow wdoK B fwNh ftu fwbkfJnk ik fojk ;h. idA bV wfj; ; ehsh sK fJ; d;tX dh oew ftuA YkbK sbtkoK, Bi, poS, sho soeP, sgK s rbk pkod, jkEh ns xV yhd rJ. ibw B ysw eoB tk;s fi; soK Gh bV wfj;; ehsh tofsnk. Xow dh ns dph eubh isK dh okyh tk;s, feb i pDtkD gJ sK pDtkJ. go ;dk fBPkBk fJjh ;kjwD ofynk fe jo jhb BhftnK fBwkfDnK dh ;Gkb eoBh j. ;rsK B jdkfJs ;h fe **''rohp dk wj ro eh rbe j.''** fiE fes bVtd ty, T;dh ;tk eo, ;wM wo se sjkvh d;tX dh wkfJnk gju rJh j. fJ; gftso GktBk Bkb nogD ehs rJ XB dh BikfJi tosA ;fsro ih B edh BjhA jD fdsh. Bk jh podkPs ehsh. eh ni n;hA ;fsro ih d TgdPK sA eJh ;koEe ;X b ;eKr <

d;tX ggok
(TFZso rio ekb L Gkr ^ dik)

nmkothA ;dh d fGnkBe do ftu Gh, fJj d;tX dh fgos fe; B fe; og ftu ubdh ojh. GktA fJjBK fdBK ftu f;x ikbw jews d yikB Gh bN bAd ;B. nkw pe;o beK s ibw YkjD tkfbnK B Gh eokoh ;ik d fdnk eod ;B, go jo fJe iEdko, iK ftneshrs f;y, ;koh XB okPh ;KM gEe yikB ftu iwK eotk fddk ;h. ngDhnK xob bVK tk;s iEdko sA og wr e b bAdk ;h. bro ;kfonK dk ;KMk jdk ;h. egVk bhVk, jfEnko xV ;G ;KM gEe wkbeh ;B. fw;bK sA n r bk do, wjkokik oDihs f;x dk ;h. fJ; tes d;tX dh wfonkdk GktA eM fYbh g rJh, go wjkoki B rodtkfonK d Bkw nkwdB d ge ;kXB iNk fds. iK s ;kbkBk Bed og, iK ekch ;koh TgikT iwhB, fJfsjk;e rodtkfonK d Bkw br tk fdsh. sK fe ro xo tbA bVtdK dh ; tk ;Gkb ftu eJh neV gP Bk nkt. ;wA d co Bkb : r gpX Bk jD ekoB rodtkfonK ftu eM dydkJh xNBktK tkgoB br gJhnK. fJjBK ;G dk fJE fieo ehsk ikDk : r BjhAj. BBekDk ;kfjp d gkgh wjs dhnK fxoDk : r wd eossK sA jo eJh tkec j. pkeh Xow n;EkBK ftu ;fEsh fJ; sA eJh finkdk fpjso BjhA ;h. feTAfe rodtko ;KM ns gEe Bk j e idh ikfJdks dk og XkoB eod ikoj ;B. ro eh gftso rbe B fBiAh nPg;sh tk;s pVh pdodh Bkb ojfVnk ik fojk ;h. pjs bwh ns wko bVkJh sA pknd rodtko PwDh ewNh d gpX ftu nk ;e.

widk ;wA d;tX (iK uVktk) dh fJ; oew Bkb GktA pjs ;ko ur eko i Gh j oj jB. go jkbh wBysk d Gb tkbk jo pjs eM pkeh eoB tkbk fgnk j. t; sK f;yK dh uBhAdk iEpdh jD ekoB ;ko eko i eoB dk nfXeko ;wDh rodtkok gpXe ewNh eb jh jDk ukjhdk j. i fJ; soK fe; ekoB ;Gt Bk j ;e sK fJe fJe Pfjo dhnK ;kohnK rodtkok gpXe ewNhnK (beb so s) fwb

e fJe skbwb ewNh pDk bD. fJ; skbwb ewNh dk fJe ;KMk cv ekfJw eoe jo wjhB ;ko fJ; ftu ngDk pDdk ;odk fj;k gkTD. fJemh jJh wkfJnk sA, :r ckfJdk bD tk;s, nBeK gkieN Tbhe ik ;ed jB. eM ;kdh fijh og oyk fJjBK ehs ikD tkb ewK dh fJ; soK j ;edh j ^

fJeso jJh ro eh rbe Bkb, tX sA tX rowfs f;fynk eAdo yb ikD. jo fibk jv enkNo s iK f;yK dh nkpkdh d fj;kp Bkb f;fynk eAdoK dh coh so s bV j. fiEA bVtd pu puhnK ropkDh dk PX gkm, roPpd dh eEk, beuo, fBoXkos okrK ftu ehosB ns PkBK ws fJfsjk; pko ;Mh gkgs eo ;eD. f;y gE dhnK ;kohnK bVK gohnK eoB tkbk ;kv eb fJ; soAK dk fJe Gh ndkok BjhA j. jEhA feos eoe nkgD goK s yV jD :r pDkTD bJh fesk wyh eo; ukb ehs ik ;ed jB. ;ebK ekb iK ftu gV oj jfPnko pfunK dh ;jkfJsk, s :r nr tkJh ehsh ikDh ukjhdh j. ;wA ;wA ;ebK ftu rowfs f;fynk eAg bkJ ikD. yYK ftu ;kv BitkB, ;ohoe gyA wips jD eoe pjs nSh ekor ikoh ftyk ;ed jB. yYK pko f;ybkJh dD dk gpX ehsk ikDk ukjhdk j. fgvK s e;fpnK ftu Xkowe g;seK dhnK bkfJpohnK ;Ekgs ehshnK ikD, fiEA rowfs dh ikDekoh fwb ;e. fJ; soK f;yh pko fbyD tkb ;kfjsekoK dk Gh j;bk tXrk. ;bM jJ ebkekoK sA nkvhU thvhU, e;NK, ehosB, eEk, BkNe nkfd dhnK fsno eotke rodtkfonK d Bkb, bkfJpohnK ftu oyhnK ikD. tkip ehws s iK feokJ s jo fJe dh gju ftu jD. ropkDh dhnK ;ob noE tkbhnK gEhnK, fJfsjk; dhnK uDthnK xNBktK pko feskpK ns jo pjgyh Xkowe ;kfjs Skge tX sA tX jEK se gukTD dk Tgokbk eoBk ukjhdk j. Gkos dhnK ;kohnK wy pbhnK ftu fJjBK feskpK B ;EkBe bVK wskpe nBtkd eotke ;pXs beK se gukDhnK ukjhdhnK jB. dBhnK dhnK gwy GkPktK, fitA uhBh, iowB, coAu fJrfbP, :BkBh, o;h s noph nkfd ftu soiw eotk e ngD BwkfJfdnK okjhA ;pXs dPK ftu GiDk pDdk j.

nXfBe whvhJ d ;kXB ngDk e pjs Xow guko ehsk ik ;edk j. NhHthH ;hohnb s fcbwK okjhA fJ; f;yh d wjkB f;XKsK B ;fynK jh xo xo gukfJnk ik ;edk j. nc; ; fe fJ; gy pko ;uD tk;s sK ;kv wyh jkbh se tes jh BjhA eY ;e. ;rwowo dhnK nkekP Sjdhnk ehwsh fJwkosK s pjs ftPkb ;oto sK pD oj jB fijBK YrK sohfenK Bkb f;yh tXDh cbDh ;h Tj gki eN sK jkbh f;yK d ;gB ftu Gh BjhA nkJ. gsk BjhA feBh do jo ;s ofjDr<

nDikDgD ekoB d;tX sK Xow noE BjhA eYd, eM EVh fiBh GNK, ro xo nogD eoe f;y ngD nkg B **‘‘dkBh’’** ;wM pmd jB. d uko d; dwV ro xo de jeko ftu Go iKd jB. nro fe; B eJh fi nkdk tvh oew rbe tk;s nodk; eokJh jt , fco sK wkB iwhB Ts go BjhA fNedk. f;o nkekP Bkb iK Sjdk j. pjstkoh ngD Bkw dhnK f;bK fbytke ro xo ftu fd;D tkbh EK s br tkJhnK iKdhnK jB. ro ;tkfoU. ;ktXkB jD dh bV j. f;y dkBh jD dk Gow Bk gkb, fJj sK fBob wBwyskJh j. ;fsro sA be gbe dhnK ;G dksK wrD tkbk T; do s dkBh jD dk Gow gkb < rotke j ^

‘‘jw Ghye Gykoh so s fBigfs j dksk.’’ (666)
jj dnkb Bkw dj wrs iB eT ;dk ojT ofr oksk..

fJE sK fBo;eu ;G eM nekb goy sA wfrnk ik fojk j^

‘‘;kiB s whs wok frfj so ;G ej..
wkB wKrT skB wKrT XB bywh ;s dfj..’’
wefs irfs Grfs goB, gowkBd gow fBXkB..
G GkfJ Grfs fBjkb BkBe, ;dk ;dk eopkB..
(1308)

f;nkD s PoXktkB rof;y B sK ro ek jew f;o wE gtkB eoe, ;KM gEe ekoiK tk;s, ngDh feos ewkJh ftuA nkwdB dk d;tK fj;k (d;tX) nogD eoBk j fe; s nfj;kB BjhA iskTDk jdk. i :r Yr Bkb ;uih ftTAs pDk e, fJ; oew

B ;KM ewK s yofunK ikt, sK gE dh ekfJnk gbN ;edh j . n ;hA Bk;wMh ekoB, :shwykB s nBkE nkPow yjbh ik oj jK. ;fsro ;kB ;ws pyP. fi; dh wK ;doh ih jt, fgsk ro rfpd f; x ;kfjp jD ;kok ykb;k gE T;dk GD Gok jt, fco eJh puk puh nBkE s :shw fetA ofj ;edk j < nfij PpdK dh tosA jh ;wu gE ns ;fsro ih dh sjhB eoB d sb j . fijBK ngD ndkfonK d fJ;soK d Bkw oy jB, Tj wV sA ftuko eoB. f;y pu :shB s nBkE BjhA jfJnk eod .

:jdh ew fsB jiko ;kb se do^do GNedh, ynko jdh ojh. d;oh ;;ko ir tes iowB d skBkPkj fjNbo B :jdhnK dk ;opBkP eoB dh gеh mkD bJh. pVh eoosk Bkb T;B n;fj s nefj s;hj d e brgr ;m by :jdhnK B ws d xkN Tsko fdsk. pVh xkse ;N ;h fJj ;koh :jdh ew tk;s. eopkB ikJhJ TjBK d f;nkD s dondP bhvoK sA fiBK fJe eAdoh eNob pov dh ;EkgBk eoe ;;ko d XBh beK ns ;oekoK sA ;jkfJsk wrh. fJ; fJemh jJh oew Bkb TiV TyV ue GDk GoktK B wV t;kTD bJh wds ehsh rJh. brksko dh fjws ns f;nkDg ;dek, pjs Ssh :jdh ew ;Gb rJh. dBhnK d BeP s fJe BtK wbe niokfJb 1949 ftu ;keko grN j frnk. sih Bkb ftek; eo oj dPK ftuA ni NeBkb ih ns ysh ftu niokfJb wjoh ob fBGk fojk j . Gkos BkbA d ;kb pknd ftu nkikd je, wkoEbK ftu t;e, goh ew dk TikVk Mb e, wibK wkodk ngDh f;nkDg s fjws ;dek, pjs nr fBeb ufenk j . n;hA TjBK dh jDh gVe pjs eM f;y ;ed jK.

nkU jD ro jewK dh oPBh ftu ro eh rbe iK d;tX pko eM ikD bJhJ . d;tX eYDk feBK iooh j s d;tX dh tosA fetA eoBh j fJ; pko ftuko eoBk Gh nsh iooh j . fJ; pko ;fseko: r GkJh ;kfjp ;sk pbtv ih, GkJh ;kfjp rodk; ih ns jo goksB ofjsBkfwnK dh oPBh ftu ty e ftuko eo bJhJ .

ro xo d gwy opkph ehosBhJ GkJh ;kfjp ;sk s pbtv

ih bw ;wA sA gktB ropkDh dk o;fGBk ehosB ;rsK B ;otD eotk oj ;B. TjBK d wB ftu tv rDtkB jD dk Gow gdk j frnk. fidrh dhnK bVK tk;s ;G gdkoE ro xo tbA fwb oj ;B. TjBK dh bVeh d ftnkj tk;s Gh guw gksPkj B bVhAdh oew dDh gtkB eo bJh. go Tj bkbu t; je finkdk og bD dh fid eoB br. ;fsro B ;rsK tbA nkJh wkfJnk B ;eu e tos d fynkb Bkb pjsh oew dD sA n;woEk ikfjo ehsh. TjBK r; ftu Goe ro BkBe ;kfjp ns ro xo gsh ngwkB iBe Ppd tos. TjBK dh bkbuh fposh tye ns wbhD jJh pXh wfj;; eoe ro ih B sos ub ikD bJh nkdP d fdsk. ro noiD ;kfjp nrA ehosB dh ; tk yd eoB br gJ, f;y ;rsK ob fwbe eoB br gJhnK. ;s pbtv B idA fe; wj Bk bkfJnk sK eM jh ;wA ftu fidrh dhnK bVK sA nkso j rJ. fJjBK GkJh bXk ih goTekoh okjhA guw ;fsro sA fBwosk ;kfjs wnkch wrh. ;fsro B fejk^''jD rb pjs nr fBeb ueh j, s;hA wnkchBkwk fby e fdU.'' TjBK gSskt d jM tokTAfdnK i wnkchBkwk ;fsro ih B fbye fdsk Tj ;dk tk;s ro rE ;kfjp ftu ;ofyns j frnk j. bkbuh fposh tkb ftnshnK B fJ; sA pjs ;do f;fynk fwb ;edh j. fJ; wnkch Bkw ftu Tj gfjbK ro ;kfjpkB dh tfvnkJh eod jB. fco ngD tbA ehs s gSskTAd jB. geshnK fJ; geko jB ^

''bp ftDkj wkD;k fiT gkDh po..HHH

tfon dorj ro eh edosh Bo..HHH

fis ; jkE B bGJh s Uj moo..

BT fBfX Bkw fBXkB j sX ftfu Gogo..

fBdk soh i eo ; tM uo..''HHHH gBk^967

XB ro noiB ;kfjp sK wBy B ;jh wkor doPB eod jJ cowKd jB ^

Tdw eoAfdnK ihT s ewktfdnK ;y Gu..

fXnkfJfdnK s gG fwb BkBe Tsoh fus.. wHgH^522

j GkJh ` nkb;h iK ftjbV Bk pD Tdw fjws eoe fJis tkb ihtB tk;s eJh gdktkoh ;kXB ngDk. fe; di d jEK tb jh Bk sedk oj. tkfjro B fXnkTfdnK Gb ew eofdnK wByk ihtB ;cbk eob.

f;yK dwjK ftdtkB GkJh ;kfjp rodk; ih gik dXkB s toid jJ, fJ; B wko Ifjo dh fBnkJh d; oj jB.. tke j^

fiT fwo ikdk fjdnK rkT wk; nyki..

w;bwkDk ;no j ;rd ftnki..

;jok xfo itkJhn gkDh wdoki..

;jkB ykJh ujVk wkfJnk wjski..

fiT fwm wyh wo fs; jfJ neki..

fsT Xow;kb dh Mke j ftj yv gki ..12$34..

GkJh ;kfjp ih iodko PpdK okjhA skVBk eod jBI fitA fjdnK ftu rTwk; BjhA ykXk iKdk. w;bwkBK bJh ftnki bDk gkg eow j. ;jok, Xh itkJh d xo dk gdkoE n rheko BjhA eodk. rohp jD s Gh ujVk ;j dk wk; BjhA yKdk. i wyh fYb rV s pm ikt sK EkJ ofj ikB rnk pfjdh j. Tj fwmk iK ;ndbk gdkoE T; bJh ws dk grkw pD iKdk j. p; Tgo tofDs TdkjoDK sA ;gPN j fe f;y bJh gik dk XkB (Xow;kb dh Mke) wkBA fJ; soK j fitA yv ftu fbgNh eJh Ifjo jt. ro xo dh ;tk eofdnK, Bkw igfdnK, fJe jd ndo ofje, ngDhnK gtkoe bVK ro xo ftuA gohnK eoBhnK :r jB. gs gik d XB B nP nkokw dk ;kXB Bk pDkfJnk ikt. fJ; soK s wB ftekoK Bkb Go ikt rk. GkJh ;kfjp rodk; ih ;ktXkB eod jB ^

i; sT nor Gr Grt BkBk geko,

fpoEkts ykfBgkfB fod B fjsktJh..

i; wfjyh ;fjB;hb e Xhoi Xik,

nfin w sBe ebi B ;wktJh..

i; ijoh fp;kj pu jhok wkBekfd,

oe g B okfyU go ir B irktJh..

s; ro gou gftso j gik g;kfd,

ngu ngou d;fj dy gktJh.. (GkL rL 505 efps)

fw;kbK de ;wMkfJnk jl fitA sdo;s ftneshi ihukj yk bt gu iKdk j . go orh B eM Gh j iw BjhA jdk. fitA wM tv firo tkbh jD eoe Ssh xkpodh BjhA. peoh ftukoh pVh ewIo jD eoe Ssh vo iKdh j . fitA i joh wBy fBs ;B uKdh s jhfonK dk tDi eodk j, go erkb fJB;kB B nuBush fesA pj sk ofgnk fwb ikt sK Tj ;Gkb BjhA ;edk. fJ; soK ro xo d ;tkdko tk;s ;eu ftu ofjfdnK, bVK gohnK eoBhnK ikfJi jB. ro Bfws nogD ehsh wkfJnk B ro eh nwkBs ;wfMnk ikt, bN dk wkb BjhA.

d;w gksPkj j io d fBih ; te GkJh ;kfjp d;k f;x ih ngD ofjsBkw ftu nes eo rJ jB ^

i e f;y gikoh nj.. ; Gh gik pjs B bj..

sB fBopkj wkso ; bt.. nfXe jfJ sk ifj sfj dt..

(ofjsBkwk GkJh d;k f;x)

Gktl i eJh rof;y ro xo dh ;tk eodk j s jo eJh ewkJh dk ;kXB BjhAj. sK ngDh bV tk;s ro xo ftuA wkfJnk dh tosA eo ;edk j. etb sB d fBopkj tk;s jh tos. i ro xo pjsh wkfJnk nkt sK bVtdK ftu tosk fdsh ikt. jo ty ^ 1

fiT iBBh fBi sBi e fBwy ifjo Bfj ds..

fsT gik eh n; :fj ;op dy e js..

(rofpbk; gkL d;thA)

Gktl fit wK nkgD bkvb pfunK B edh Gh ifjo BjhA d ;edh. p; fJ; soK fJj gik dk XB, f;yK bJh ifjo dh fBnkJh j. fJ; bJh ;fsro B fJ; sA tofink j.

jo ty ^ **''fi jVh rodtko dh evh j ; fpyts j. no Tj fe; B BjhA gudh. go i nksw efoe nZm gfjo gowPo dk GiB ;tk eo, ns GiB EVk eo sK T;B gudh j. i gik dh uhi B pjsk gZb pB bt, no pjsk ykt, ; T;B fpyts j**

Gk;dh j.'' (frnkB osBktbh^ GkJh ;fjp wBh f;x ih)

fJj iooh TgdP Gh jo rof;y d fijB ftu vxk Tso ikDk ukjhdk j fe T;B ;kM gEe eko iK tk;s ngDh feos ewkJh ftuA d;tX ioo eYDk j. Bk fJ;B ''dkB'' ;wfMnk ikt s Bk fe; s ''nfj;kB'' wfBnk ikt. fJ; goEkJ Gh ofjs Bkfwnk ftu nBe gowkD jB. eM jtkb fJ; soK jB^

''Xow feos d Bc ftuA ro noE d;tX dt.
Xow ;kbhnK gho no wohd Bk pD''.

(ofjsBkwk GkJh ;kfjp ugk f;x ih)

''d;By eo i eko ewkt..sK eo i XB xo wfj fbnkt..
fJ;s ro d;AX i dJh.. f;x ; ir pj i; wfj bJh..''

(ofjsBkwk GkJh ;kfjp Bd bkb f;x ih)

''i ngBh feS eo ewkJh.. ro fjs dj d;tX pBkJh..''

(ro gskg ;oi rE, 1^11)

''d;tX ro Bfj dtJh Mm pb i ykfJ..
ej rfpd f;x bkb ih fs;ek feS Bk fp;kfj..''

(GkJh ;kfjp Bd bkb f;x ih)

pkp e pkpo e dT.. nkg eo gow;o ;T..
dhB Pkj fJBe gfjukB.. dBh gsh TB e TBwkB..
i pkp e dkw Bk d j.. fsB s rfj pkpo e b j..
d d fsB e pvh ;ikfJ.. gB b j frj bN pBkfJ..

(ro gskg ;oi ^ n;^13)

pkpofenK B gwkswk B Gkos ftu bNo pDk e Gfink, go Bkb jh pkpfenK (ro ;kfjpkB) B rohp isk dh okyh tk;s ;;ko s Gi fdsk. pkp e Xow d oky jB, pkpo e Xosh d wkbe pD pm. i ftnesh pkpfenK dh PoB ftu nk frnk, Tj pkpofenK dh wko sA pu frnk. i ;fsro dh PoD Bjh nkJ TjBK B pkpofenK B bfNnk s yp efNnk. nwho beK B ;ys s;hj de xoK ftuA dfpnk XB jkewK B eYtk e ekp eo fbnk. fco feTA Bk dhB dBh d oky, ;fsro ih B d;tX d fdsk ikt.

; ;ko gf;X oFv eok; ;wki ;th ; ;Ek, ;ftNIobAv d fJe gc ;o B ;hws fij ;kXBk Bkb ;B 1865 ftu Po ehsh ;h. jbh jbh ftek; eodh ;tk e ; ;kb pknd ; ;ko ftu fJj ; ;Ek nkgDh Btebh ns ;BwkB : r EK pDk uleh j . nwho beK d dkB ns eM ;oekoK dh wds Bkb fJ; B irK iXK iK jo wPebK d ;wA be GbkJh d pjs ew ehs jB. ;ftNIobAv tk;h i ;G sA tX fe; rb s wkD wfj ; ; eod jB sK Tj oFv eok; jh j . feTAfe fJ; fe;w dh ;tk TjBK B Po ehsh.

nc; ; fe n;hA ; ;ko B BjhA d; ;e fe n wBysk B fgnko eoB tkfbU` fJj wjkB eko i sK ro BkBe d xo T;sA ;dhnK gfjbK sA jdk nk fojk j . ;B 1685 sA sK pekfJdk fJe ftGkr pDk e GkJh xBJhnk ih B T; dk wyh Ekg fdsk fr nk. ro rfpd f;x ;kfjp ih dk jew wBd GkJh ih nkgD go iE ;ws, fGnkBe irK iXK ftu, tod rfbnK ftu Ped shoK s fbPedhnK sbtkoK dh SktA, pyc, wBysk dh ;tk eo oj ;B. fiE fgnkf;nK B ib, GfynK B gPkdk SekTAd ;B, TE i\whnK B wbw gNh eoBh, gkD fsnkr ufenK dhnK bEK B by bkTD dh ;tk Gh ngD fiw bJh jJh ;h. fJj wjkB ;tk, fpBK fjd w;bwkB iK f;y d fGB Gd sA ehsh iKdh ;h. ;fsro rfpd f;x ;kfjp, wBysk d edodkB dk gktB TgdP jh fJ; soK ;h. n;hA ngD d;tX dh oew (eM fj ;k) fJj fij goTgeko tkb Gb eko iK s Gh sK you ;ed jK. oFv eok; ; ;Ek sA n;hA pjs gfjbA fJjh ;tk tkbk ew noG eo fdsk ;h. ;kv pko ; ;ko ftu eJh BjhA ikDdk, jo s jo ;ko f;y Gh fJ; wkD : r eko i pko BjhA ikDd.

bV j ni gose ngD ndo Mksh wkoB dh. f;y ; rsK tbA Xow noE nk ojh oew B eNob eoB dh. mhe ;X de : r EK s tosA eoB dh. f;y ; ;EktK B tv bro ubk bJ, Bro ehosB pjs j rJ, pAv tki, GrV s nksPpkihnK s Gh pjs XB Tvk fbnk j . go jkJ ` gikj iK` ; ;kb dk Gfty wyh ykb;k gE dh ft rVh ; tkoB tkbk eJh eko i BjhA Tbhfenk. fgSb gdoK ;kbK

d yBh do ftu, gikp d nDfrDs gtko popkd j ue jB. TjBK dh fe; B pKj BjhA cVh, dy dod BjhA tvkfJnk. fdbh, peko, ekjBgo, fGbkJh nkfd EktK s pe;o f;yK dk esbnkw jfJnk. xo ;kV fds, dekBK, ekoykB bN bJ rJ s popkd eo fds rJ. i ftnesh by br rJ TjBK dh fe; ni se geh ftPtk; : r frDsh Gh BjhA ehsh. dy Gy Bkb ftbe oj gtkoK dh, fe; B ;ko BjhA bJh. ro xo B sK TuhnK otkfJsK fBGkTAfdnK ro f;yK d Gh dyV do ehs ;B. ikBK tko e Gh wk;wK dh ofynk ehsh ;h. eh j frnk j f;yK d uXohnK B fe ;kv ngD GD Gok s pu dodo dhnK meoK ykD bJh wIpo jB.

ro cb;c dh oPBh ftu iok ;u ` fe; ew jB fJj ;r wowo dhnK nkbhPkB ftPkb fJwkosK i dfynko f;y, Bhb npo jm, eVke dh ;odh, iB ibkJh dh nr torh Xg, pkoPK, jB ohnK ftu oksK eN oj jB. eh ;tkoBr fJj ;jD oPwh owkb s ehwsh udJ i f;yK d bys firo (pu) Br XV fdB eNh eo oj jB. tv gXo s ub oj bro, ofinK B jh oik oj jB, go ;kv nDfrDs GD Gok Gy gN, tes B Xek d oj jB. fJe gk; nsK dh nwhoh j, fidrh dk mkm pkm j, ;y ;jbsK jB, sK di gk; f;y pu, fidrh dhnK wYbhnK bVK sA Gh ;yD jB. ;eb gXo se dh gVkJh Gh BjhA eo ;ed, ch;K BjhA Go ;ed, Tj Gh f;yK d pu jB. di gk; f;yK d jh pu ;eb ekbi ;eNoK, ekoK s iKd jBHHHH.

;B ’84 dh fGnkBe wko ftu TFiV ueh nyK ;kjwD f;o d ;KJh B sVgd jJ dw sVd ty ueh gtko d pkoK ihnK B sVg sVg e wod ty ueh, phph doPB eo B idA fJe gsoeko B fJj ;tkb ehsk fe ‘‘sjkB ;gohw eN dh jdkfJs s ;oeko tbA eJh by ofgnk wnkti d og ftu fwbD tkbk j. s;hA T; pjs tvh oew dk eh eor <’’ phph doPB eo B sVgd wB s SbedhnK nyK Bkb gsoeko tb tfynk. nr dh bkN tor eM Ppd ngD wjA eY. fJTA gshs jfJnk, wkB ;ko f;y gE dh oj B nDy ros

B T;B Mb; e ;nkj eo fdsk. T;d epd jmK ftuA fJj Ppd fBeb ^ **‘‘wA T; fwb g; Bkb ;G sA gfjbK oZi oZi epjs ;kohnK oNhnK yktKrh. soK ;kb sAwAGZy Bkb sVcdh ftbedh ojh jKHHH wA s wo pZuHHHHH.’’**

f;y ;rsK tbA nkojh, d;tX dh wkfJnk dk oy pdbD dh coh bV j . Gfty wyh T;ko eko i TbheD dh ioos j . dBhnK d fe; fys ftu Gh fJe f;y B sebhc j t sK ;kok gE ghV dk nBGt eo. fJe f;y Gyk ;t sK ;ko gE B BhAd Bk nkt . fJe f;y s feXo fi nkdsh j t sK ;kok gE T;dh wdd tk;s TwV gt . fBih ydroihnK, bG bkbu, rdhnK uXoK dh geV sA Tgo Tme , ;uDk ;wA dh wr j . fidrh d jo yso ftu fgnko s ;fj:r dh bV j . nro fJ; soK Bk ehsk fr nk, rcbs dh BhAd ftu ;s oj sK wkBA ngDh iV nkg yd eNoj jtKr . nkswxks eoB bJh cK;h dk cdk wkB yd ngD rb ftu gk oj jtKr . ;fsro ;kvk wkor doPB eo, fJj nodk; j idVh j .

nebh ;kfjp ;thn, nebh gkJhn wkB..
nebh gfVe pMhn nebh ehu dkB..
BkBe nky rj Jj jfo rbK ;skB.. gBk L 1245

dkB ^ d;tX iK tgko <

(Gkr ^ shik)

;;ko Go d ;kfjs ftu eJh Yr sohfenK Bkb dkB eoB dk fieo fwbdk j . XBh (nwho) wBy, ewio ftneshnK s "so;" eoe TjBK B ykDk egVk iK ofgnk fddk j . bD tkbk nfsns nkiih ftu Peohnk ndk eodk j . pjshtkoh dkBh ftneshdh ;wki ftu g;;k eodk ofjdk j . "gB dkB" d cb gkgsh ti n;h;K fdshnK iKdhnK jB. dkB bD tkbk, "XB tX cb, yikB Gogo ofjD soehnK jD, ;yh oj, sdo;sh pDh oj, gso gkgsh jt, wfjbK d wkbe pD, Beoh, ysh, dekB tgko ftu tkXk jt . wB dhnK wokdK gohnK jD" nkfd dhnK n;h;K dhnK gvK yjb fddk j . i fJB;kB yd g; bJh wEki j, dfinK nr jE nvdk j . Tj Gh dkB gkgs eoe tN ftu "n;h;K" dk dkB eodk j . fJj efj bJhJ fe dt fXoK, fGykoh Gh jB s dkBh jD dk BkNe Gh eodhnK jB. XB nkfd dkB eoB tkb B Pjos dh Gy j . jo XB dh bkb;k j . EVk fiBk g;k d e, ewio fXo s nkgDh g;;K eokTDh ukjdk j . "gB" eoe pdb ftu jo gdkoEK dh bkb;k oydk j . fJ; iBw ftu BK ;jh, n rb (ebgs) iBw ftu jh ;jh. ewio fXo B g; iK gdkoEK dh srh j . fe; Gh sohe (pjsh tkoh rbs) bV gosh tk;s wrD B oirko d so s nkgDk bdk j . fco ofgnk gkgs eoe, tN ftu todkBK, n;h;K s nodk;K, dnktK Bkb, "wkbkwkb" eo fddk j .

jo fes ftu wBy soeh eo fojk j . fco dkB bD dD s fes ftu ftek; iK ;Xko feT Bk jt< fJ; yso ftu Gh jokBh iBe soeh jJh j . dkBhnK ns wrfsnK dk dBhnK Go ftu, fJe ftPkb skDk pkDk T;o ufenk j . pjfrDsh dhnK "GktBktK" dh edo eofdnK, ;oekoK B ns Xkowe ndkfonK B, fJ; ekopko B ybh wkBsk d fdsh j . fJ; ekopko ftu, fe;ws n iwkJh eoB bJh dkyb sK pns beh jd jB. ;cbsk dh dth fe; fe; d uoB

uwdh j . "wvh d n ;b" dh ;wM sA pro, pjs ;ko be "dfJ jE MkVe@ ofj iKd jB. uso ftnesh ;cbsk jk;b eod nr tX iKd jB.

"gB dkB@ B fte;s ns ;EkJh ekopko ftu pdbD tk;s, fJe nsh nfjw wd fJ; ftu Pkwb ehsh rJh ;h, "gkg@. feBk ewK d eoB Bkb gkg brdk j . T; gkg ekoB feB iBw BoeK d s;hj MbD gAd jB. feB by iBhnK ftuA dh rlo e, dy Gr e, jlkoK ;kbK sA wroA, w;hA fes dpkok wBy iBh gkgs jdh j . wBy iBh ftu Gh fpwkoh, rohph MrV, gPkBhnK dk ns gkoktko BjhA j . fJjBK ycBke s;hfjnK sA puD bJh gkgK dh Bftosh eokTDh gtrh. gkg TskoB bJh eM wso ikg eoBk jtrk. i eJh wso ikg iK gkm (;ws nyvgkm s fpBK ;wM d ;ko gkm) bVtd ftnesh yd BjhA eo ;edk. T; jkbs ftu T;d "efbnkD@ tk;s, jo eJh (gikoh^gkmh) gkm eo dtrk. i Tvhe Bjh eo ;ed sK ehsk eokfJnk (Ready made) gkm Gh fwb ;edk j .

fJ; ubke gikoh PDh B fJj Gh yp io Po Bkb gukfonk, fe ;kB sjkv dkB dh eJh Gy BjhA j . n;hA sK sjkv Gb bJh dkB bAd jK, sK fe dkB eoe s;hA be, gkg wes j ikU. i n;hA dkB Bk bJhJ, sjkvk "nrk@ fetA ;torkA< ;rA dkB dD tkbk ftnesh dkB bD tkb dk PeokBk eo. feTAfe i gikoh dkB Bk bt, wso Bk gV ftukokA gkgh wBy BoeK sA fetA pu ;erkA< uTokA;h by iBhnK sA fetA wes j ;erkA< fJ; goEkJ gktB pkDh ftuA Ppd gV ^

dkB dfJ efo gik eoBk] bs ds TB wefo goBk]
fis dfo sw j pkjwD ikDk] fss dfo sjh j gSskDk]
n; pkjwD vp GkJh] fBokgokX fustfj pfonkJh]ojkT]
nsfo bG fcofj jbekJ] fBdk eofj f;fo Gko TmkJ]
wkfJnk wmk us Bkjh] Gow Gbk pjsh okjh]
pkjfo Gy eofj xBo] nsfo fpfynk Tsoh xo]
n to Tgd; nkfg B pM] n;k pkjwD ejh B ;hM]

woy pkjwD gG ;wkfb] dys ;Bs so j Bkfb]
ej BkBe i jth Gkr] wkB Sfv rouoBh bkr] (372)

jGkJh `Xow dBK smrhnK wkoB tkb gikoh (f;y^rof;y) popkd jJ jh ;wM. i nkgD ;wki ftub beK B gfjbK “gkgh j@ dk Yvok fgNd jB. fco gkg TskoB d pjkB TjBK B bNe yKd jB] ojkT]

GowK ftu gJ wBy dkB d e gik gkm eod (eokTAd jB) jB. dkB b e PeokBk eoB dh EK ; rA fJj gukod jB, “n ;hA dkB n tA BjhA fbnk. pbfe gkgh ftnesh dk gkg Tskoe goTgeko ehj.@

j pkjwD `fi ; wd okj s ub fojk j. n s sB gSskDk gtrk. s yd Gh n s sok ;kok GkJhukok Gh, popkd j iktrk. T; tes s jE wkbdk ofj iktArk. j pjkwD (gikoh) s sK bG ftu jbfenk (jbe es tKr) jh fgnk j. dfinK B gkgh nky e fBdDk, fco Xy Bkb TjBK dk XB jVg bDk, fe tA Gh urk BjhA j. fJ; soK eoe sK s jh Gkoh gkgK dk Gkrhdko pDdk j. j pkjwD s sK wkfJnk d bkbu ftu roe jh j frnk. yd GowK ftu g e wkfJnk pNoB d pjs sohe gubs eo bJ. ftykt bJh pV ;do fbpk; gfjBdk j. ndo wkfJnk dh bkbuh fposh Tpkb yk ojh j. joBK B pV bw TgdP eodk j. yd ngDk ihtB nsh BhtK j. nfi jk pkjwD (gikoh) edh Gh ;wki bJh efbnkDekoh BjhA j ;edk. j pjkjwD ` s woy j, f; nkDk pD, fBoeko B us eo. op ;dk dydk ;Ddk j. so gkgK dh ; ik sB jh dtrk. j GkJh` (pjwD) i s nkgDh fe;ws urh pDkTDh bVdk j sK fJ; ceh ftfdnk ns iks dk jeko fsnkr dj. ro dh PoD ftu nk ik. ro dh ws b e ihtB ;cbk eo b.

dBhnK ftu idA sZe “gkg” dk ;ebg gubs ojrk. TsBh d o sZe “gB dkB@ tkbh bZN B ysw BjhA ehsk ik ;erk.

okiBhse jkewK B skes jk;b eoe, eJh tkoh ;wki dk Gbk Gh ehsk j. go pjsh tkoh fJjBK beK B wBysk dk xkD ehsk

j . wByh dod tkb Be fJB;kBK B “op nk;o iK Xow d ;jko” wBysk B bkwpd ehsk. TjBK d dyK d ekoB TjBK ;Bwy oy. Jesk d ;so ftu goD dk isB ehsk. nkgDh feos ftuA, ewkJh dk eM fj;k, ;KM cv ftu gkfJnk ikt. sK fe fJ; ;KMh rbe ftuA iooh bVK gohnK ehshnK ik ;eD. ;oeko B fdsk ikD tkbk Ne; (eo) yjk fyih ;h, dDk wipoh ;h. “Xow noE@ fgnko Goh g oDk ;h, ;t fJSk ;h, ngDs ;h. fJ;bkw B “ieks@ Bkw nXhB ukbhtK fj;k ;KM yks ftu gkTD dh jdkfJs ehsh. ro ;kfjpkB B nkgDh feos ftuA ewioK d TEkB bJh, ;KM cv ftu ‘d;tK fj;k’ gkTD dh nkfrnk ehsh. fJeso jJ og dh dotosA B oeD dk ;ysh Bkb jew ikoh ehsk. ;KMhnK bVK dh gosh tk;s, ewioK d TEkB bJh fJ; g; dh ;:r tosA ehsh. gitA s StA gkfsPkj d doPB eoB tkbk bye, wfj;B ckBh fbydk j fe “;oeko tbA bkfJnk Ne;, ;wA f;o yikB ftu iwK BjhA jdk. eJh tkoh ;ysh tose Ne; t;b ehsk iKdk j. fJ; ekoD be GbkJh d ;oekoh ew ;wA f;o go BjhA jd . ro xo ftu nkTD tkb d;tX dh fJj yph j fe ;t fJSk Bkb, ydpyd f;y ;te nB dkD s wkfJnk G id ofjd jB. goh f;nkDg ns fJwkBdkoh Bkb be GbkJh d ew jd ofjd jB.@

;wK phsD Bkb gpX ftu Tsok uVkn nkTAd ofjd jB. Xow gsh tckdkoh ewio g iKdh j. nkoEe ns f;nk;h bkb;ktK TsgB j iKdhnK jB. fi; we;d tk;s g;k fJemk ehsk ikD dh ggok soh rJh ;h, Tj ft;ko fdsh iKdh j. ;nkwh okw shoE vvh ;fBnk;h, fJe Be fJB;kB j rio jB. **TjBK tbA fbyh g;se “;opsw Xow rE ro rE ;kfjp@ ftu puB nes jB “fjd GkJh dth dtfsnK dhnK woshnK nZr oZye, xo xo ike wrd jB. yKd yd jB wrs dtfsnK B pDkTAd jB. di gk; f;Zy GkJh jB. ofgnk g;k, nB dkDk fJeZso eod jB, ob fwb e bro fsno eod jB. ;ko jh fpBK fGB Gd sA ob fwb e Sed jB. fJ;B ro dh pyfPP “ro ek bro” efjd jB.**

cN gokD egfVnK tkbk, iK ewio fi jh fdy tkbk eJh wBy wrdk fco, T; B pjsh gkgsh BjhA j ;erh. idA nwho gshs j fojk ftnesh eM wr sK inkp dD dk jhnk BjhA gAdk. nfi jk fJB;kB oew Gh SNh fiBh BjhA wr rk. urh uyh wkfJnk gkgs eoB bJh nkyrk. Xow n;EkB dh fJwkos bJh. bro bJh, ;eb ekbi bJh. nBkE nkPow bJh. rohp bVehnK d ftnkj eoB nkfd.

fJ; sA fJbktk uso gikoh spe B, ;kXkoD fij beK B "gkgh" jD dk Gow gdk ehsk. fBe fij ehV d woB dk gkg Gh, eJh iBw se fgSk BjhA Svdk. fBrD fij jk; mm ekoB "pV pV Bkwh fo;h wjkswk ;s iBw BoeK ftu ikD dk ;okg dD sA Gh ro l BjhA eod ;B.@ T; ;okg d gkg B TskoB bJh, xo iwhB ofgnk g;k, ;G dkB eo fdsk iKdk ;h. inkB gsBh GD iK pNh se gikoh d jtkb eoe, brNh e;e gikoh dh ;tk ftu Two Go bJh jkio ofjdk ;h s nkgD gkgK dh Bftosh eotkTAdk ;h. ni skJh pkjwD d iodko guko ekoB, Bk ;wM be, ngDhnK pNhnK gikohnK d jtkb eoe, gkg Tsko oj jB s nrbk iBw ;tko oj jB. gdoK by sA tX nosK dt dk;h gEk dhnK fPeko je, Boeh ihtB pshs eoB bJh wipo jB.

fJ; "dkB" tkbh bN B ropkDh B wbA jh od ehsk j. fJ; dh EK etb oph :kd B fjod ftu t;kJh oyDk jh ;G sA Tsw nbkfBnk j. ropkDh cowkB gV ^

pkBko;h sg eo TbfN, shoE wo,
n rfB dj, ekfJnk ebg ehi]
n;wX ir ehi, ;Bk roGdkB dhi,
okw Bkw ;fo sT B gi]
n; dkB, ridkB, f;jik Bkoh,
Gfw dkB, n; dkB fBs fBsfj ehi..
nksw iT fBowkfJb ehi,
nkg pokpfo euB dhi, okw Bkw ;fo sTB gi.. (973)

j Bk;wM fJB;kB ` s GktA gftso nky iKd shoE pBko; (eKPh) ftu ;oho B e;N dD tkb sg eodk oj . fJj oph okj BjhA TbNk (rbs) o;sk j . pPe s shoEK s ike gkD fsnkr d j, peko fefon j . GktA ;oho B n rBh ftu ibk dj, eJh ckfJdk BjhA jDk brk. GktA Two bwh eoB dk isB eodk oj, fe; noE BjhA j . nEkj g;k you eoe, GktA s n;wX ir eotk btA, fJj Gh rbs okj j . rgs og ftu fiBk woih ;Bk nkfd dkB eodk oj, ;G cib fefonk j . op ih d Bkw sb fJj eV fefonktK BjhA jB. j woy fJB;kB ` s GktA xV ns jkEh Gh dkB eo dtA fe; by ftu BjhA jB. s nfrnkBsk ftu nBk je, GktA nkgDh inkB gsBh B rfjfDnK Bkb fPrko e, giohd jktb eo dj, fJj pjs ;owBke "dkB" j . GktA s nkgDh ;koh iwhB dkB eo dt, p; s bfNnk iktArk gkgsh eJh BjhA jD brh. fJ; soK d dkB fJe tkoh BjhA GktA s fBs fBs eodk oj . sK Gh ;wM b s nkgDk ;G eM bNk fbnk j . irhnK tkb nk;D eoe, GktA gN B ;kc eo btA GktA nkgD ;oho d t iB pokpo sbe ;Bk dkB eodk oj . eJh gkgsh BjhA jD brh. gikoh spek sB tY tY yk fojk j, pu ik, i pu ;edk jA.

euB f;T gkJhn BjhA sfb] wB d okw bhnk j wfb] (327)

j GkJh` ;B nkfde ehwsh gdkoEK Bkb op B yhfdnK BjhA ik ;edk. wB B ftekoK sA wes eoe, rDK Bkb Gogo eoe op ih B nogD eohdk j . fJjh T;dh n;bh ehws j .

sB wB nogT gfi uoktT] rog;kfd fBoiB gktT] (525)

j GkJh` sB ns wB op ih B GN eoBk gAdk j . jo eJh uhi TE gtkB BjhA jdh. fJ; soK ro dh feogk Bkb, wA gwkswk B gkfbnk j . jbh jbh guko d jfEnko dnkok, gikoh spek wfjb T;koB ftu ;cb j frnk. nkgDh nkwdD d ;kXB (nysh Xow n;EkB) ftPkb ns ;B Bkb Gh ;ikTD ;tkoB br fgnk. "gkgh" beK B "gkg wes" eoB d pjkB "dkB" og ftu ;teK sA fJBk XB jfEnk fbnk fe oki wjkokfinK B gikoh wks dD br

fgnk. nfi jhnK ;jbsK iK s oki wfjbK ftu jdhnK ;B, iK Xow wdoK ftu. nkw isK d tes dh oNh sA Gh nkso j rJh. idA wjwd roh s wfjwd r iBth tofr nK B gsk bfr nk fe fiBk XB oki wfjbK ftu j, TsBk jh wdoK ftu wid j. fiEA bNDk Gh pjs ;yk j. fJ; bJh T;B ;wBkE d wdo tb Xktk pfbnk. fiE T;B nkgD ndki BkbA Gh tX ;Bk uKdh, jho wsh ns ;do og wshnK "gohnK", fpBK pjsh yub ehfsnK gkgs j rJhnK. i fJj efj fbnk ikt fe gikoh spe eb ;rA tX skes ;h. d; d oki gikohnK sA gSe (voe) go Xod ;B.

idA eJh okik nkgD Tgekoh ewK ekoB beK ftu wepb jD brk sK nkgDh n;h;, "Xow Pesh" tose, gikohnK B T; B rdh sA Tsko fdsk, yd oki dk wkbe pD pmk. nkU fJ; dhnK eM TdkjoDk gVhJ ftukohJL^

fsB joh ufd fgEwh gfs oki, ekrfd ehw B gkJh]

nTrD ikD sk gB eo feT, feT Bykf; fpekJh] (1344)

j ;;ko d be ` joh; udo pjs Be fJB;kB ;h. Xosh d pjs tv fJbke s T;dk goTgekoh s fJB;kc tkbk oki ;h. joh; udo (gokDe ejkDh wskpe) bVtd beK B pjs dkB d fdnk eodk ;h. T;dh go ik ftu fBs fdB ;Gk tXdh ik ojh ;h. pkjwD Bjh ukjdk fe eJh okik, go ik ftu wepb j ikt. skesto pDe fes pkjwD sA jh pkrh Bk j ikt. dkB bD dk jedko etb pkjwD j. johP udo ;kfonK B jh dkB dJh ik fojk j. gkrb fesA dk, nfi j oki B coB rdh sA Tsko dDk jh gikoh d fjs ftu j. pkjwD dh emgsbh ft;B Gr tkB ih B fsbe ii XkoB eoe , pkjwD dk t; pDk e, fJe fxoDk: r ;kfi; sfjs, ;kok oki Gkr "dkB" ftu b fbnk. (fJ; goEkJ ft;Eko Bkb gVBk ukj sK woh feskp "gokDe eEktK dk ns@ gV ;ed j) ftukok joh; udo TiV fr nk. gsBh fte rJh, gso wo fr nk. yd wod ;kVB dh BfyX Beoh s br fr nk. pjs dkB eoB dh nfi jh ;ik fdsh rJhHH.

eoT nYkJh Xosh wKrh, pktB og pjkB]

feT gfJnkb ikfJ feT Sbhn, i pfb og gSkB] (1344)

gokDe ejkDh dk jtkbk d ;fsro pkjwD dh nsh ewhDh ;kfiP okjhA ;wMkTAd jB. n ;;ko d be ` pb okik pjs goTgekoh ;h. go ik dk jo sohe fynkb oydk ;h. fco bVtd be T; eb nke cfonkdh jd. i wrd d fdnk eodk. T;dh do do se ehosh cb rJh. pb oki dk "ro" Gh pkjwD BjhA ; rA fJe ro pkjwD, Peo Bkw dk nfsns ;wMkdo goy ;h. pkjwD B pb oki dh be GbkJh sA r;k ykXk. Tgekoh oki B popkd eoB dh mkD bJh. Gb oki B rdhU bkj e yd oki ;GkbD dh ;kfiP xV bJh. (nysh) ft;B Gr tkB SN fij ;oho tkbk pD e, pb oki nr nkD cfonkdh jfJnk. ;kfonK B dkB d ueD sA wro, fJ; BtA nkJ wrs B eM wrD bJh fejk. T;B gfjbK eM e;wK uetkJhnK. fJ; djokB pb oki dk ro Peo nk gjfunk. T;B fJ; Xypki ft;B B gSkD fbnk. pb oki B fJ; jD tkbh mrh pko ;ktXkB eoBk ukfjnk. e;wk uee tuB dD sA ofenk. go fBoSb okik BK ;wfMnk. ngD ro dk jh ngwkB eoB br fgnk. Bshi tiA pjwD d Gy ftu nkJ ft;B B YkJh edw Xosh dkB ftu wrh. fJjBK YkJh edwK ftu oki dk ;kok oki jVg eo fbnk. oki B frcsko eoe edykB ftu ;N fdsk fr nk. fJT fJe goTgekoh s tv dkBh oki pb dk pkjwD B ns eo fdsk. fJ; soK oki iBw i Bkb ehsh rJh. dkB eoB tkb Gh bN rJ. joe Gbk wBy Gh, ;kI;h gikoh B popkd eoe jh ;kj fbnk.

gEo fdb gikoh B nkw ftneshdh pXh B skb wko fds . fpBk ;u ftuko i eM gikoh nky, GvK tKr f;o ;Ne Tjh eod ikDk jh f;yk fdsk fr nk. gfjbK "nvh uNh' dk io bke, neb dk ftek; jD ofenk. i fe; dk feDek wkso neb dk ykBk eJh pkeh ofj frnk sK T;B oeD tk;s fJe "pio jfEnko PoXk" dh tosA ehsh rJh. bN ikD sA puD bJh i eJh ;te soe;hbsk Bkb ;nkb inkp eoB dh fjws eo pm sK T;B **"PoXkjhD j,**

Bk;se j, gkgh j" nkye pfJ is eo dDk. ;u e neo B eub e, fco eb pbk e efjDk **"dy GkJh` Xow sK ;oXk iK ft;tk; s jh fNfenk jdk j. fiE ;oXk BjhA TE Xow BjhA."**

ro BkBe ;kfjp dh gktB pkDh sK bNfonK d pyhJ TX Vdh jh j. TjBK d PpdK Bkb ;pXs eJh ;kyhnK i jooi ;NIK s ;DkJhnK iKdhnK jB, TjBK tb sodh fi jh fBrkj wko bJhJ. ;dhnK sA pkjwDh ohs wskpe beh i i gke, pkjwD B ngDk ro XkoB eod nk oj ;B. ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B ve dh uN Bkb fJ; o;w sA fJBeko eo fdsk. Go fJem ftu Xow sA pkrh jDk pVk ysoBke ;h. tyD ;DB tkfbnK dh **"PoXk"** B Gkjh ;N tih. jfodnko rrk ftu ybe ;dhnK sA beh "PoXk ;fjs ;oi okjhA fgsoK B gkDh Gi oj ;B." ro BkBe fBoekoh ih B bfjd tb wj eoe, nkgD ysK B gkDh dDk Po eo fdsk." pVk tktbk wfunk, jikoK beK dh ";oXk" ueBkuo j rJh. eoePso ftu ;oi rfjD ;wA nr pkbD dh ;ys wBkjh j. ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B "PoXk" dhnK pX;K sVe, nr pkb bJh. dkb ub dX iK fyuVh ub s BjhA oyh, ;rA fjoB dk wk; foMDk fNek fdsk. nr pbdh tyh, XnK Tmdk fdf;nk. foMd wk; dh wfje do se cb rJh. gikoh Nb r; ftu Tpbd, Mr ;Nd wd pb pbd, wkoB jh nk gJ. ;fs ro ih B fBwosk Bkb rbpks eoB bJh nkfynk. bwh ftuko uouk jJh. (fJ; goEkJ bwk Ppd ro rE ;kfjp d gBk 1290 s gV) ;DB tkfbnK dh "PoXk uouo j rJh".

;iD (mr) dh mrhnK wkoB dh PoXk, wbe Gkr dh dkB gB eoB dh PoXk, i rB BkE goh ftu gEo d Gr tkB gsh nkosh tkbh PoXk. ebi rh gKv dh ueVk wkoe, nyK whNe bND dh ;oXk, BoF;kj ikdroBh dh beK B tk;Bk r;s eoe, bND dh PoXk. rfJnk d ;EkB s fgv gsb dhtk fefonk nkfd dh PoXk. wEok ftu fePB iBw dh PoXk. irhnK dh rcktK ftu tVe Grsh eoB dh PoXk. op etb we ftu j, fJj wbK ekihnK dh PoXk. pkpo tbA Gkos B rbkw pDkTD dh PoXk. fJXob woy jkewK

ns giohnK dh Xkr sthsK ikd wsoK s PoXkHHHH. ro BkBe ;kfjp B "f;x roiDk" Bkb eV eco ns gkyv s nkXkos ;G soK dh **"PoXk"** B sko sko eo ;fNnk. fJ; d fgS beh jJh gkg Goh fposh B pgod eoe oy fdsk. n i f;yK ftu fJjh **"nBh PoXk"** goh soK jkth j ueh j . i eJh ss rows dk XkoBh ftnesh, ro BkBe ;kfjp dh pkDh dk gowkD ;kjwD oye Gh, dbhb Bkb rb eoBh ukj sK **ftPtkP sVdk j , PoXk BjhA ofjD fddk, Bk;se j , ekwov jHHH"** **d cst ikoh eo fds iKd jB.**
i ro BkBe ;kfjp B beK dh "PoXk" B sfVnk j T; pko eh ejr < bN fposh tkb gikoh (f;y gikohnK ;ws) Nb B nkw beK B ftfdnk sA ;yD ehsk. Tgs "PoXk" tkbh wko dbdb ftu ;N fdsk. fiE nkgD ;teK sA gikohnK B nB p;so s iwhB se dkB ftu yj bJ . TE wk;w fidK ewb ebhnK, fBehnK pkbVhnK Bkb, ikbw gikohnK B i ikBtoK BkbA Gh rdk ftjko ehsk, T; pko ;ue jh oj ep iKdh j . fdb dh XVeD si j iKdh j . nyK ftuA nEonK dh Xkok tfj Nodh j . dX ghdhnK puhnK, rvhnK gNfbnK Bkb yYD tkbhnK nDGb, wbe, ;jDhnK fssbhnK Bkb, "Xow wdoK" ftu ;cd ufbnK ftu fbgN, gikohnK B pbkseko ehs . TBK dhnK fGnkBe uheK s Gh so; Bk nkfJnk. Tj ihtB Go bJh "ngjki" eo fdshnK. fJ; wko ;dw B :kd eoe Tj ;dk ftbedhnK ojhnK."Xow wdoK" ftuA Xee, TjBK "dt dk;hnK" (dthnK) B tPtktK d efmnK s guk fdsk frnk. feTAfe jo wbe pkbVhnK gikohnK dk ipo ;fjD bJh, "PoXk tkB" wksk fgsk B, "n rbk iBw ;cbk eoB bJh@ nogD (dkB) eo fdshnK ;B.
tv gikoh wB dh fbyh pkjwDh ipo dh gosy r tkj wB f;fwsh geko geko e, gikohnK n r XhnK "dkB@ eoB dk jew fddh j . i fe; PoXktkB wBy B Xow d "gftso" n;bK B wBfdnK, nkgDh nm ;kb dh pNh dts B GN eo fdsh sK nBs ;w A se, ;tor dk ;y fwbrk. i BA ;kb dh gsoh dts (n;b ftu gikoh) B nogD eor sK ;tor dk cb xN iktrk. d; ;kb dh

pNh dkB eoB s cb jo xN fwbrk. i d; ;kb sA tvh bVeh d ts B fdUr sK gB jo xN ikJrk. nm ;kb dh B pkbek B ;kb dh B ofjDh, d; ;kb dh B roh s tvh B efBnk fejk iktrk **"nZm sA d; ;kb dh pkbVh "dkB" eoB s pjs gB brdk j."**

dkB gB d pjkB fJjBK g ikohnK (pbksekohnK) B wBysk dk pns xkD ehsk j. BjK XhnK dh gs obh j. eb wBy iksh s ;dhnK s xo nfsnkuko ehsk j. byK wk;wK dh fidrh spkj ehsh j. ;tkbK dk tvk ;tkb j fe gkg dhnK wosK, fJjBK g ikohnK B gkg feTA BjhA brdk< fJj g ikoh dfod, Xow n ;EkBK ftu ofje jh gkg eod jB. feE bfenk jfJnk j nysh Xowoki, i fJjBK B ;ik dD sA n ;woE j< fJjh wko ;u ropkDh sA ;yD f;yK ftu Gh nkw tyh ik ;edh j.

dkB gB pko GkJh rodk; ih B pVk jh ;do fbfynk j. gVL^

i; cb cbfj b ikfJ pBokfJ gfs,
eo nfGwkB ej e; pB nkt ih]
i; weskjb ;wdoj fdykfJ ikfJ,
pko pko jh ;okj, ;Gk sT B gkt ih]
i; eBh euB ;wo ;Bwy okfy,
wB w rop eo pkto ejkt ih]
s; fr nkB fXnkB mkfB gkB d foMkfJU ukj,
gkB gfs ;fsro e; e ohMkt ih] (efpZs BL 510)

j GkJh ` pjs ;ko pkrK d wkbe nr, T; d pkr ftuA eM cb cb sV e i eJh ftnesh, GNk oye jeko eo. pkrK dk wkbe fJ; Bk;wM dh neb Ts j; rk fe woy wo pkr ftuA cb cb fbnke wo nr nkgDk tvgD ftyk fojk j. ;wdo ftuA ehwsh wsh bGd jB. TEA jh wsh uDe, jko pDke ;wdo B jh wshnK dhnK yphnK frDkJh ikt, sK fJj Bk;wM wBy ;Gk BjhA gkt rk. ;rA ngwkBs jtrk. fi tA EVk fiBk ;Bk fbik e, ;B d gops nr GNk eoe, nkgD tvgD dk ftyktk eo, sK nfwDt ;B dk yikBk

;wo gops, T; ftnesh B ewbk jh ejrk. fJ; sok i fe; fJB;kB B urk frnkB gkgs j frnk. jo urh wdh ftuko B goyD dh iku nk rJh. Tj wBy ngDh neb s wkD eo sK Bk;wM wfBnk iktrk, feTAfe frnkB fXnkB ro B pyfPP ehsk j. ngD ;oho B ns fid ikB B Gh i by bk dt, sK Gh eJh tfvnkJh BjhA. feTAfe fJj ;oho s ikB Gh sK fBoeko d jh py; jJ jB. T; d fds jJ i fe; ur by br rJ sK wkD ekjdk< T; fBoeko dh dks ur ew nk rJh. i eJh ;u fe wA ikB tkoe, ;oho by bke, op B yP eo btKrk. fJj Bk ;wMh jh wBh ikt rh.

ro noiD ;kfjp B ihtB djokB nBs goTgeko ehs. Xow s goge ofjfdnK ;oho by bk fdsk. Bk fe; B TbKGk fdsk Bk eJh jeko ehsk. ro sr pjkdo ;kfjp wjkB eopkBh eo rJ, eJh wkD BjhA ehsk. fJ; soK ro fgnko tkb :X, nDfrDs s;hj Mbd oj. ikBK tkod oj fe; s nfj;kB BjhA iskfJnk. i ;fonk pfDnk eo ftykfJnk, wkD ofjs je. xo iwhB, pu gtko s ngDk nkgk se “dkB” eo fdsk. i eM Gh nkgD eb ;G sA ehwsh j;h. “Xow” sA tkoB eo fdsk. pdb ftu wfrnk eM BjhA, feTAfe TjBK B ropkDh dk frnkB (jew) ;wM nk frnk ;h.

f;y ftPtkP wskpe ro rE ;kfjp ; ;koh pkdPkjK sA Gh Tgo j. uo sys dk wkbe, d;K gkfsPkjhnK dh is, gsh wjKgoyK dh fidrh dk ;psw fBuV, ir ir nNb, Ppd ro, ro rE ;kfjp ih nkye ;fseko ehsk iKdk j. eh tkfenk jh nwbh sohe fJ; soK j< rodnkfonK ftu i g; gkTD bJh gNhnK (nysh rbeK) oyhnK iKdhnK jB. beh “PoXk” Bkb eM og g;, fJjBK ftu gkTAd jB. edh fJ; soK okfinK B ngD xoK ftu g;k d g; gkTD bJh, ;deVhnK oyhnK jB< fJj ;deVhnK wrfsnK nr fgrfbnK nr, sK tyhnK ik ;edhnK jB. fgrfbnK tkb vp ngD nr oyD tkbk PfjBPkj jtrk fe fGykoh< edh f;yK d Xow wyh

(nysh iEdko) bye gukoe s gpXe, edh fJ; gk; s t i dD dh yub eoBr< iK eG eoDh BhAdo ftu ;s jJ fJ; soK ;fsro ih dk ngwkB eod, eokTAd ofjDr<

f;fynk dkfJe fJe ;kyh ftu fieo fwbdk j fe d;tA gkfs;kj j io, ;rsK B TgdP eo oj ;B. Bkb fJe gk; ;te f;y ngD d;tX dh wkfJnk iwK eotk oj ;B. fJsB ftu shyD pXh dk wkbe, GkJh ;Eok ih nkfJnk. ;fsro B Bw;eko ehsh. wkfJnk gkgs eo oj wBhw nrA d og ue bJ. yVk je ;kfonK tb tfynk. d og ue jJ ftykTD dh efPP ehsh. sos dhtkB sA pkjo ubk frnk. pjs be eEk ehosB ;DB rodnko BjhA nkTAd, ;rA dfinK dhnK ewiohnK bGD nkTAd jB. eJhnK B ;Eok ih B tfynk. dhtkB ;wkgsh s d;w gkfsPkj nr PekfJs ehsh. "ty ih ` GkJh ;Eok fevk r;sky j frnk j. pyc je d;tX dh wkfJnk ftuA ;kfonK d ;kjwD, og uee dV frnk. ;fsro ih ` s;h T;B eM BjhA nkyd. Tj pjsk jh nkgjdok j frnk j."

"GkJh f;y ` wA sK tfynk BjhA ;Eok ih B jkio eo wA ;koh jJh phsh gS bAdk jK." ;fsro ih B cowkfJnk. f;yK B ekch efPP ehsh, go GkJh ;Eok ih Bk bG. fJe fdB nuBush GkJh ;Eok ih dhtkB ftu nkD gi. eJhnK B Tuh nktki ftu u sktBh fdsh ^ "nj nk frnk, ro ih nr gP eo, fco feXo B; Bk ikt."

;fsro nr fbnKdk frnk. "jK GkJh ` f;yK B soh PekfJs ehsh j. ny s d og uee b frnk ;A.@ ;fsro ih B ;tkb ehsk.

GkJh ;Eok ih go mow ns ndp Bkb pb ^ ";fsro ih ` fiE wA rbs jtK wB vKN dDk, wA wnkch wr btKrk. jK sK gfjbh rb fJj fe fJjBK dk fXnkB sjkv Tgd; tb BjhA ;h. fJjBK ftuA pjs nkTD ikD tkfbnK dhnK joesK jh ty goy oj ;B. fco wA uoh BjhA ehsh, ;kfonK d ;kjwD, d og ue jB. d;tX dD tkb B d fdsk. T;B fJsoki BjhA ehsk. fJjBK B fYv ghV feTA

jJh< fJ;dk wsbp fe nogD j ueh wkfJnk s Gh fJj ngDk je ;wMd jB. nrbh rb wA bVtv jK, ngD fgsk ro sA wA d og you tk;s b bJ. fJjBK B fsB fdBK sA puBh feTA brh jJh j< nkyoh rb ` ;fsro ih wA eM ;wMkTD bJh fJj ;G ehsk ;h. s;hA fJjBK B **ihtB dkB** d oj j. BfPnK sA puk oj j. ftekoK ftu roe jD sA puk oj j tfjwK GowK sA wVhnK, epoK, woshnK dh woysk Goh gik sA, wes eo oj j. Xow d ;jh wfjB ;wMk oj j. d; dh nkikdh, ;twkD tkbh, fidrh bJh, i eM s;hA eo oj j. T;dk dD eJh fJB;kB d sK BjhA ;edk. go ;ekokBk sK eo ;edk j. wA rb ;wMkTD bJh etb d og ue ;B. fJjBK B i eM sjkv ebA gkgs ehsk j, edh T;dk ;eokBk eoBr, fJjBK dh ;osh edh wkfJnk sA gko ik ;erh< s;hA pyfPd j, n ro wA rbs jt sK vKN dDk ih." uko pB ;BkNk Sk fr nk. PekfJs eoB tkb BhthnK gkJh jM eo oj ;B.

Tu eNh d ftdtkB, ;L wBjo f;x wkoe B fJe ;uh xNBk fpnkB ehsh ;h. fi;dk ;yg ;ko eM fJTA j^ fJe rohp gtko d f;y Bkb jkd;k tkgo fr nk. i eM xo ftu ;h, fJbki s you j fr nk. ikB Gh Bk puh dw sV fr nk. d SN pu, p i or wksk, fgsk, ftXtk gsBh ns fJe SNh GD. ;kfonK s w;hpsK dk wkB gjkV fv r fgnk.

;eb gVd pfunK B jv wk;No B usktBh d fdsh. "n ro ;wtko sA todh Bk gfjB e nkJ, feskpK gohnK Bk jJhnK s ch; Bk Goh sK ;eb ftuA eY fdsk iktrk." dtA pu v;ed xo nk rJ. wK d rb br e Gph oJ, wK cN cN oJh. dkdk dkdh puB jJ. pfunK B Xotk; dD bJh wK B ;fji Gk nky fdsk, fe "nkgK ro BkBe pkpk ih d uoBK ftu nodk; eoKr. Tj ioo ;kvh cfonkd ;DBr."

wK beK d xoK ftu ew eoe gtko B gkb ojh ;h. Tj ew s ubh rJh. tvk bVek fJebk jh BV d rodnko gju fr nk. NN cN PpdK ftu nodk; ehsh. xoA fbye fbnKdh fumh, fbckc ftu

pd eoe, r o rE ;kfjp ih d ghjV jmK oy fdsh, ;oBktK fbfynk ^ **"fwb pkpk BkBe ih B"**. wEk Ne e xo nk frnk. EV coe Bkb pm rEh f; x B, pkoh ftuA dh pu B ;G eM eod tfynk. nk e ghjV jmA fbckck ufenk. fumh gVh wByh jwdodh Bkb Gogo rof; y nkswk, fumh gVe ngD nkg s ekp Bk oy ;fenk. wkB ;kok nkg fgxb fgnk. fumh ;KG bJh xo xo fcfonk. pu pko eJh fieo Bk eoe, ngD Ts nuBush nk gJh wPeb d;h. fe; B xN fe; B tX og d e ;jkfJsk ehsh. Pkw se wr fgBe, bVhdh oew fJemh j rJh. ;koh wkfJnk fbckc ftu gkJh. nrb fdB ;to tb ghjV jm oy fdsh. rof;y nkswk do ik pfmnk. go TsPkj Bkb Tjh puk nkfJnk, wEk Nfenk. ro rE ;kfjp j mA ukJhA ukJhA fbckck ufenk. yjb e tfynk sK ofgnK Bkb Gfonk jfJnk BIo nkfJnk. puk nke ro rE ;kfjp dh j ioh ftu ;kd fij PpdK okjhA ;eokBk eoB brk. "pkpk ih` s;hA pjs ur j. wB gsk ;h i uhi sjkEA wrhJ s;hA ioo fdd j. idA bV gJh wA co Gh nktKrk. s;hA wB todh s feskpK bJh g; fdd ofjDk. wA pjs ;koh gVkJh eoKrk. Bkb ;kv jv wk;No ih B efjDk wB fJ; soK wkfonk Bk eo.@ rEh f; x nekb goy d PeokB ftu iV frnk.

fJj eJh pDktNh ejkDh BjhA j. ;kv nkb dnkb jikoK jh bVtd gtko jB. eJhnK ekoBK eoe xo ftu ewkJh d ;kXB BjhA jB. pu ch;K feskpK todhnK d you BjhA d ;ed. xo dk eJh ihn fpwko g ikt, fJbki bJh g;k BjhA urh yoke BjhA, xo ftu bVhdk egVk BjhA. Gkos ;oeko dhnK gfb; co;K tbA, thj ;kb se f;y Bi tkBK dk fPeko ehsk frnk. ;ko gikp B "epo;skB torh PKsh" d fdsh rJh. ;H i;tv f; x ykbVk B 25000 f;y rGonK dh gSkD eoe, dBhnK nr ;ps g; eo fds fe fJj wv eJh nDgSks ysoBke wifow BjhA ;B. ; rA j;s t;d xoK ftuA fJe ;uh ;wMh ;kfi; sfjs esb ehs rJ ;B. Mm wepfbnK ftu pVh pofjwh Bkb wko wekJ ;B. gsoK B bGdhnK wktK gkrb j

rJhnK. oAdhnK GDK d rb ;e rJ. gsBhnK gEo pD rJhnK. pfunK dhnK nyK ftuA nEo we rJ. ;B torhnK ehwsh fidK xN ob rJhnK. pY pkg gtko dk pM YAd jM pjkTAd ; ;ko sA ftdk j rJ. inkB jJhnK pNhnK bJh to bGDA ofj rJ . ;koh f;y ew gEokn rJh.

jkJ pkpk BkBe ih ` sjkv tbA fdsh Peb ;os ns sjkv tbA pyfPP ehsh rJh gktD pkDh B ueh fcoB tkb, nv fBodJh s emo j ;ed jB< edh ;gB ftu Gh BjhA ;funk ;h. sjkv Bkw s nkbhPkB (rodnkok<) fJwkosK T;odhnK ojhnK. sjkv Bkw s fJwkosK ;B ftu wV fdshnK rJhnK. ;to pDd oj, fJ;BkB eoe "gkg" Tsko iKd oj. pkpk ih ` sjkv Bkw s TrokjhnK jdhnK ojhnK. ykfb;skB d Bkjo wkoB tkb siohnK Goe pm rJ. ":shw pfunK dh ;Gkb eoB d yyD eoB tkb, nkgDhnK eJh ghjVhnK tk;s wkfJnk dhnK pohnK God oj. rohp puhnK d ftnkj eokTD tkb ngDh jh rohph do eod oj. Xow n;EkBK B frothoye ngD tgko tXkTd oj . nekb sys dh T;koh d Bkw d nkgD jh wfjb T;kod oj. jo fdB BtA s BtK fPekoh, BtK ikb be, Gb f;y gShnK B c;kTAdk fojk. TjBK dh ewkJh vekodk fojk. gE B Tb pDkTAdk fojk, yd rbSoo TvkTAdk fojk. **pkpk BkBe ih ` eh s;hA fJB pp; j< sjkvh n;hw Pesh fco sjkv pZfunK d edA ew nktrh< idA ;kok gE wo wZe frnk< bNfonK B idA bZN e yk fbnk<**

;wDh rodnkok gpXe ewNh nfws;o, fdbh f;y rodnkok gpXe ewNh ns ; ;ko Go ftu cb ftPkbsw rodnkfonK dhnK gpXe ewNhnK, wb jh eokj g uehnK jB. f;y ew d bVts gtkoK dh ;Gkb tk;s, eJh ekoi Bjh eo ojhnK. p; gkrbK tKr jo ;do fJwkosK, jo tX rodnko, jo wkfJnk dhnK nghbK. jo nyv gkmK dhnK bVhnK, jo oD ;pkJh, nksw o; s wjkB ehosB dopko. ew o;ksb ftu roe rJh j. 80# f;y e; eNk ue jB, d;skoK pBDhnK Gbk ue jB. BfPnK ftu ihtB popkd

eo oj jB. ;kv ;ko rodnkfonK d gpXe, nysh ;s, :Bhtof;NhnK ftu Tu ftfdnk gVe TuhnK eo;hnK s fpokiwkB f;y ftdtkB, gE Bkb drk ewk rJ jB. gE dh j;sh fwND d B V gi rJh j, fJj be uB dh p;oh tik oj jB. **“Bkw igke PKsh pyP oj jB.”**

f;yK d ;Nih guko ns ;kX Nbk, **“Bkw dkB fJPBkB”** B f;yh d Ew rodkB e, iB ;wj B frnkB d ukBD tbA oe e, nfrnkBsk tb fjedk fbik fojk j. ro cowkB j^

fr nkB ftjDk rkt rhs] Gy wbk xo w;hfs]
wyN jfJ e eB gVkJ] ceo eo jo ikfs r tkJ]
rogho ;dkJ wrD ikJ] sK e wfb B brhn gkfJ]
xkfb ykfJ feS jEj dfJ] BkBe okj gSkD ;fJ] (1245)

j GkJh` pjs ;ko gkyvh be eB o; tkbhnK rbK ;DkTAd jB. rhs eftskK Bku ;ki nkfd Bkb goGkts eod jB. go yd fJ; ss frnkB sA ;yD jB. GktA Xowh pD fd;d jB. xoK ftu Xow gEhnK iK Xow n;EkB pDkJ (fNekJ) jB. go nkswe so s Gy be jB. n;b ftu fJj tjbV s gkih (GrV) be jB. wcs dhnK oNhnK gkVB tk;s, wdoK, i i, feogkBK, ub nkfd gfjBd jB. TAM Xow Bkb fJjBK dk eJh fgnko Bjh j. ngD nkg B p gtkj, pXBK sA wes d;d jB. n;bhns fJj j fe nfi j be fiw tkohnK sA GrV jB. gtko ;wki iK dP gsh fJjBK B eJh jwdodh BjhA j. fJjBK ftuA feB ;ko ro pD pm jB. eJh gho ceho ;kX ;s nytkTAd jB. Xow n;EkBK d gikoh pD jJ jB. n;b ftu fJj wrs jB. Xow dh nkV ftu bNe ykd jB. j GkJh` nfi j beK B wEk Bk NeDk. eJh wkBsk gik fJjBK ew uoK dh Bk efoU. i wBy Tdwh j, wjBsh j. ngDh Be ewkJh ftuA ioos wdK dh ;jkfJsk eodk j, n;bh Gbk wBy Tjh j. i wBy ro do;kJ fJ; Be okj s ub fgnk, T;B rows nB;koh fidrh fiTD dh ;wM nk rJh.

idA fe; d; dhnK ijbK edhnK Bkb GohnK jD, sdA ;wM

bDk ukjhdk j, fJEA dh ekBBh gofefonk nsh fBewh j. idA ndkbsK ftu GhV Bio nkt sK ;wM bDk ukjhdk j fe fJE Gh foPtsyoh dk pbpkbk j. idA fe; d; ftu gfb; wekpfbnK okjhA Bi nkBK B wkfonk ik fojk jt, sK ;wM bDk ukjhdk j fe fJE beK d wYb nfXekoK B dpkfJnk jfJnk j. j;gskbK ftubh GhV sA, d; tk;hnK dh ;js pko ndkik br iKdk j. fJ; sok epoK wVhnK, sKsfoeK, isPhnK, ghoK, ;kXK ;sK n r iB ;wj dhnK tvhnK GhVK B Bw;ekoK eofdnK, GNK uVkTAfdnK, wBsK wBfdnK tye, wkBf;e dtkbhJgD pko eJh Pe BjhA ofj iKdk. fpBK ;wM ftuko rodnko ikDk, wE orVB, wkfJnk nogD eoBh, uoB XV wE B bkTDh, ;oto fJPBkB eoB, etb Xow dk Sbktk j n;bh Xow BjhA j. ropkDh dh f;fynk eM jo okj d;dh j, go Xow gEhnK ns fJfsjk;e fJwkosK B tgko d eAdoK ftu spdhb eoB tkb g ikoh s gpXe, ;kB rows fr nkB sA ejK do oy oj jB.

bye B iowBh ftu Xow guko bJh ikD dk wek fwfbnk. ftuko tNKdo bJh fJe f;y tho wB ngD xo b fr nk. nfsns yp;os tkdh ftu TjBK dh wfjbBwk emh. uw uw eodhnK bwhnK d ekoK ybk tjVk, cb pN ns nkb dnkb tv tv ;oekoh nc;oK dhnK emhnK. ;odko ih B pVh ;tk ehsh. tkg; GiD bfr nK ; :o fbckc ftu gke woh ip ftu gk fdsk. nkgD fNekD s gju e, wA di fJe tho B fJ; tv ;odko pko gfSnk. gJh TjBK d xo fJBh wkfJnk feEA nk rJh ekopko eh j< efjD br fgSb gdoK e ;kb sA Tj ;odko ih, fJe gwy rodnko d "gXkB ih" jB. yh;k (rbe) pkpk BkBe ih dk j. fJjBK dk jE j, fit A ujD T; og B tos ;ed jB. **gfjbK ;tk eoe fJjBK B pkpk ih d yh; ftu jZE gkfJnk ;h. jD pkpk ih fJjBK d ekp ftu jB. wikb j fe u uoK eo ikD. ikDh ikD jD d pkt i d Gh, nZyK pd eo bAd jB. ;op ebk ;woE jD d pkt i d Gh pp; jB. ;wM nZi f;ZyK dk ro, gXkBK, ;kXK, ;sK ns iEdkoK dh ed ftu iefVnk jfJnk pjs Tdk; j. nkw f;Zy dh dors**

ns Xow s ekpi XV dhnK XKdbhnK ty e jM pjk fojk j .

pdP ftub pjs rodnkfonK ftuA i ;gK;o ggo gkgs eoB jD sK urh wNh oew dDh gAdh j . eJh tkoh gpXe ; iD, ngD XhnK gsoK ns jo ujs ftneshnK B Xow gukoe iK ehosBh ifEnK d eN okjhA, ftdP ftu wr tk bAd jB. TE gju e i sk tki s d TrbK oye iK Ybe eN e, ; rhse sork gdk eo ;edk j, sK rodno ftu ehosB dh ; tk eoB br gAdk j . i fJ; soK ;Gt Bk jt sK T; B "epso" pDk e Tvk fdsk iKdk j . rodnkfonK dhnK fd;dhnK fJwkosK GktA pdPK ftu pjs jB. go fJ; sA d; rDK tX rodnko **"rgs nt;Ek ftu ;tk eo oj jB".** ikDh fe ngD xo d iK dekB d gs s rodnkok, ebp, ebuo ;ANo fpoX nkPow nkfd d Bkw s ofi ;Nov eotk fbnk iKdk j . fco ;oeko sA eoik bt, s d; ftuA ehosBh iE wr tkT . ihn ikB Bkb Xow dh ; tk eo . o;hdK Sgtke Trokjh eo . bNogv Sgtk e Gkos ftuA pd wr tkT s byK og ewkUHHH.

fJe Bi nkB ysh d ewK sA nfynkJh wfj ; ; eoe, xoA "nbg" j frnk. ekch do ike fJe Bkwh vo ftu gi e, wyh "; s@ ih B Bw;eko eoe, "; te" pDB dh fJSk ikjo ehsh. "; s" ih B gotkBrh d fdsh. bwk ubk fBek gNek gfjB e, brk wMK B gm gkTD, r jk eVk ueD s ysK ftu ew eoB. tes eYe ;s dhnK bsK pjktK xNDhnK wkb;K eoBhnK. BVsk tXdh rJh. fJTA nk; pM rJh fe nkTD tkb gi d; ;kbK se, fJ; vo dk wA wyh pD jh ikDk j .

fJ; Bi nkB d fgv sA fJe wkJh nkgDh ;yDk bkjD tk;s vo ftu nkJh. wkJh B wEk Nfenk, rbe ftu g; gkJ. bro bJh dkB ehsk. xoA fbnKdk gi feb dX dr ftu gkfJnk. ;to ftuA "gftso nfws" dk vb Gfonk. ;s d nr og oye, fco wEk N fenk. nfws tkb vb B "pkpk ih" d jE Sjke jo gftso ehsk. nPhotkd be, xo tb NoB jh brh ;h fe BtK pfDnk "; s@ fgv dk rGo wvk, Bioh g frnk. wkJh pbh ^ gso s nkj eh ;Kr

pDkfJnk, ;kXK tkb egV gkJ B<

BinkB ^ wK ih` wA ;kb e jfJnk fJjBK ;sK d uoBK ftu jkio j frnk ;K. wo s pV yP B, PkfJd rdh wB jh fwb ikt.

wksk ^ t gs nkj s eh nkfynk< ;y Bkb so pkg eb r iko irh iwhB j. s iNK dk wvk ysh eo. ;kXgDk feT<

BinB ^ wK ih` ;kX pDBk ysh tkb ny ew Bkb pjs tXhnk j. ubk pDe ;kb d ;kb wjBs j pkeh sK wroA wiK jh wiK. vo yjbDk ;s pDBk, niieb urk wBkc tkbk ekopko j.

wksk ^ gso Tj fetA <

BinkB ^ wK ih idA s;hA fJE nkJ ;h eh b e nkJ ;h<

wksk ^ gi feb ; io ;Jh wM dk dX. eM nkNk, eM og rbe ftu s eM pkpk ih nrHHH.

BinkB ^ wksk ih ` fJ; bJh wA efj fojk jK fe vo pDkTDk Beoh iK ysh BkbA tXhnk ekopko j. s;hA gi feb dX dr ftu gkfJnk. gikj iK ; og Gh nogD ehs. tkg; iKd jJ b ub **“gftZso ; to ftuA nfws ib dh eBh Goe.@** sjkv torhnK Bk ;wM wkJhnK, idA se dX tN gkDh yhd dhnK ofjDrhnK, sdA se ;kXK d vo XVb Bkb ubd ofjDr. urk wBkck ewkTAd ofjDr. rGo wv ;kX pDd ofjDr.”

;fsro ih sK ve dh uN BKb nbkB eod jB ^

;fsro goy B wfBU, ;pfd B br fgnko]

fJ;BkB dkB isk eofj, di GkfJ ynko] (34)

j GkJh ` ;fsro dk jew wfBnk BjhA. ropkDh ;pdK okjh ihtB ;nkfonk BjhA. shoEK s fJPBkB eodk fojk. gikohnK d nky xo bNkTAdk fojk, dkB eodk fojk fJj ew ynko eoB tkb jB. fJjBK rbs ewK okjhA eJh urh gkgsh BjhA j ;erh.

gB dkB ig sg is ;G Tgfo Bkw]

jfo jfo o;Bk i ig fs; goB ekw] (401)

j GkJh ` gikohnK tbA gkg dk Gow yVk eoe i ig sg ns gB dkB eotkJ ik oj jB. fJj f;Xh bN ehsh ik ojh j.

fJjBK dh EKt, fBoeko B :kd oy. T;d rDK B XkoB eo fidrh d ;ko eko i ;fji sohe goB jd ikDr.

ropkDh B ;wMe ft nkfynk eoB tkb ftdtkB goy, GkJh rodk; ih, fJ; soK ;wMkTAd jB ^

ir Gr BJhtd by, rowfy wfy fJe dkDk gkfJnk]

ro GkJh ;s;N efo, rowfy ;ycb fgow uykfJnk] (7^13)

j GkJh ` byK jh ir eoe, eoVK og you fdU, peko rJ ;wM. byK woshnK s gikohnK B ytkTAd fgnkTAd oj, ewkJh p eko rJh ;wM. byK gkyvhnK B fBtkb (tX sA tX ykD) fdd oj, eJh gkgsh BjhA j t rh. fJ; sA pjso j fe goTgekoh, Be ihtB tkb rowy iB B, nBdkDk ynfJnk ikt. ;ko eowK BkbA Tsw eow j. ro dh f;fynk s ubD tkb, ftekoK B fsnkr rDtkB pD ue, roGkJhnK d TEkB tk;s isBPhb jt. ir Gr BkbA wBysk d Gb bJh ew eo oj f;y ;teK dh wds eoBh, byK rDk Tsw j. fJ; soK ;wuk ;wki ;yh t;rk. ;tk eoB tkb dh ;tk peko BjhA ikJrh.

;fsro ih dkB gB pko pk ewkb fbyd jB ^

efBe ekfwBh jto rto, pj fpfX dkB dkskok]

nB p;s Gfw pj nog, Bj fwbhn jfodnkok] (642)

j GkJh ` fiBk woih ;Bk dkB eo fdU. gsBh B rfjfDnK Bkb bde gikoh B GN eo fdU. jkEh xV fiB woih dkB eoh ikU. jo pjs ;kohnK ftXhnK okjhA, nBe geko dk dkB eod ikU. beh sjkB wjkB dkBh nkyD br gD. nB p;so iwhB Gh dkB eo fdU. ;G peko frnk. bNo gikoh bNe yk rJ, ftPP gkgsh eJh BjhA jJh. ihtB BjhA ;tfonk. op ih d do s, fJjBK uhiK dh eJh ehws BjhA j. feTAfe fJj sK ;kohnK T; dhnK fdshnK jJhnK jB.

;fsro ;ys ;pdK okjhA ;ktXkB eod jB, gV ^

B Ghi okrh Bkdh pfd] Bk Ghi ;osh frnkBh ifr]

B Ghi ;rh ehs ofi] B Ghi ogh wkbh or]

B Gh i shofE Gft n Bfr] B Gh i dksh ehs gfB]
B Gh i pkjfo pfmnk ;fB]
B Gh i GfV wofj fGfV ;o] B Gh i es jtfj XfV]
byk fbyhn wB e GkfJ] BkBe Gh i ;ku BkfJ] (1237)

j GkJh ` gow;o rhs ;rhs Bkb BjhA gshidk. tdK d gkm ns wsoK Bkb Gh BjhA wBdk. ;osh fNekTD dk BkNe eoB tkb Gh peko ;wK rtk oj jB. pjs frnkBtkB sftdtkB jDk Gh fe; by ftu BjhA gD brk. Tdk; ofjD Bkb, jM eoB Bkb Gh op B BjhA fwb gDk. pjs XB wkb ns ;dosk Bkb op B gkTDk ukj BjhA gk ;er. Bk shoEK d fJPBkB fe; ew nkTD jB. Bk jh Br ofjDk eJh Xow j. pns XB gdkoE gB eoB s Gh gwkswk B y; BjhA ehsk ik ;edk. i eJh pkjo poc ftu pm e, nkgD nkg B ;B eo bt, sK Gh cib fefonk j. XB dbs iK oki gkgsh tk;s bV woBk Gh op B gotkB BjhA j. fBwosk dk ;Kr eoBk (ftyktk) Gh oph do s wio BjhA j. p; ss;ko dh n;b ftuko fJj j fe sjkv wB dh GktBk eh j. s;hA fe; we;d tk;s Tgo tofDs ew ehs jB. i s;hA ;u okj s ubfdnK, ;u dk pbpkbk eoBk ukjd j. ngD ihtB B ro nk; nB;ko Ykb fbnk j. fco wpkoe j. toBk tes ns g;k n ikJh rnkTD dk eJh ckfJdk BjhA. ;oho B fpBK yk; we;d d, s;hj dD peko jB. Beh d okj s nvb ihtB pshs eoBk jh n;b "f;yh@ j.

nkohnB B;b d jwbktoK B (pjkwD ns ysohnK d tv o) Gkos d n;b t;Bhe, PKs ;Gk, fJB;kBh rDK Bkb bpoi, doktVK B jok fdsk. pns irK ftu wko rJ. nBs beK sA XB wkb iwhB nkfd yj bJh. ihts pu beK B ;dhth rbkwh ftu ieV fdsk fr nk. jo soK d wByh nfXeko yj bJ. iBtoK dh gik ehsh ikD brh. fJB;kBK Bkb xo Bcos. gi jiko ;kb sA i **"wjK gkgk"** tdK B f;ykfJnk j. wB B bkr eotkfJnk j. pkjwDK B goukfonk j. i pkpo d wBy ;B, oph feos ;B, TjBK s nfij ibw Ykj rJ, gVe n i Gh wB eobk Tmdk j.

pkjwD tbA fby s guko rJ “Xow@ gsh wB ftu Bcos Go iKdh j. fJ; bJh ;fsro ih B fbyDk fgnk^

pd gVfj jfo Bkw B pMfj.. wkfJnk ekofD gfV gfV bMfj..
nsfo wb nfrnkBh nXk, feT efo d so soh i j..
pd pkd ;fG nkfy tykDfj.. B nso Gh i B ;pd gSkDfj..
gB gkg ;G pfd fdVkfJnk rowfy nfws gh i j] (1049)

j GkJh ` gB ns gkg dk ftuko tdK B fdsk j. pkjwD B gukfonk, s ysoh okfi nK B ngDh oki ;h skes Bkb fJ; B bkr eotkfJnk j. rowy iB fJ; gB gkg d ftuko dh gtkj ehs pro nfws wJh pkDh gVe, nfwswJh ihtB pshs eod jB. **“i feXo gkg j sK tdK dk Xow wjK gkgh j.”** wB f;fwsh okjhA pkjwD B i nfsnkuko ehs jB, dBhnK ftuA Tj ;G sA PowBke eKv j. wB f;fwsh tkb wBy dyh ekBB B bkr eoB tk;s, ysoh okfi nK B n;fj s nefj ibw ehs. dBhnK ftu fJe fjd ;wki jh j fe ykgv, Mm ns f;o d ibwK B “Xow” gukodk j. nBs gkgK dh ;ik fJjBK B edA fwbrh< “gkg” TskoB bJh fJj be feBk e “dkB” gB eoBr< nro pj iB ;wki B TjBK dhnK ikfJdksK tkg; eo dD. TjBK B ngD pkpo ;ko nfXeko d dD. gkgh fbysK Bkb Be Be Go, “Xow rEK” B vx NJ gNe dcB eo d D. ;;ko ;Bwy ehs gkgK bJh, yb nkw op ebA ns pj iB ;wki ebA, wnkch wr bD. PkfJd fJjBK tbA ehs gkgK dk Gko eM xN ikt.

pkdPkj f;edo B dBhnK fisD dk fJokdk Xkfonk, s brk yB dhnK BdhnK pjkTD. feB ;ko dPK B rbkw pDkTD bfrnK, byK fJB;kBK B ws d xkN Tsko fdsk. wjkokik nPe B, oki tXkTAfdnK nDfrDs beK B esb ehsk. wjKGkos ftubh gokDe eEK wskpe, d gtkoK dh oki s epi B be, fGnkBe ir nopK pd; be wotk fds. wko rJ fJB;kBK dh jfsnk dk “gkg” TskoB bJh ir ehs rJ. yb fdb pkjwDK B dkB fds rJ wso gV rJ. nDfrDs “gkgK” sA wesh dk gtkBk ikoh eo fdsk frnk.

wjwd B ro w;bwkBK B "ekco" rodkB fdsk. ekco B ik s @wwB" pDk bU, iK esb eo fdU. pjs Gkok ;tkp (gB) brrk. Xosh dh pjs ;koh t;A B, w;bwkBK B skes dh tosA eoe, w;bwkB pDkfJnk j . pVk "gB" yfNnk j TjBK B. fjd;skB s w;bwkB fJe jiko ;kb se fJjh "gB eow" eod oj . ngD wbkfDnK B bNd wkb ftuA, "dkB" eod oj . Gkos ftuA ipoh TXkb e fbnKdhnK, ;do itkB bVehnK d nowkBK B eube, pY "XowwyhnK" B nogD eoe "gB" ewkTAd oj . ;tor dhnK fNeNK yohd d oj . rfonK B ;dhnK se dBhnK s oki ehsk. nwhek eBvk nk;NbhnK s fBTihbAv dhnK wb ;fGnsktK dk wbhnkwN eo fdsk. byK beK B ws d xkN Tsko fdsk. fco ;ko gkg bkjD bJh, f: ; nr "gkoEBk" ehsh. "dkB gB" ehsk, s ;ko "gkgK" sA ;oyo j rJ . fJj dk;skB pjs bwh j . "gkg" eoe eM "gB dkB" eo ;tor dk fNeN pM ftu gkT .

nkw fJB;kB B G Ghs eoB bJh pkjwD giohnK B nDfrDs ejkdhnK xVhnK jB. pV pV gskgh oki dts ns foPh wBh Gh "gkg" eod ftykJ rJ . fco ftbedsVcd, oAd eobKd, dy Grd ftykJ rJ . "gkgK sA wesh bJh wso gVd ns tv tv dkB eod fpnkB rJ . gkgK sA ;oyo je ;or ftu gid ftykJ. ;w o; ghe, ro pdB tkbhnK Byob gohnK ftueko fxo, "yow;shnK" eod ftykJ . nfij wBwje ikb ftu pdpdh c;D bJh wB bbuk iKdk j . fJ; be ftu nfij or wkBD dk i ;Gkr gkgs BjhA jfJnk sK nrbk iBw **";tkoB"** bJh, f;o XV dh pkih bkTDh jh gtrh. pkjwD gikoh B nrbk iBw ";tkoB" bJh ni se, edh "dkB" BjhA ehsk. edh jEhA ;tk BjhA ehsh. edh d; Xow bJh e;N BjhA ;jko. PjhdhBjhA gkJh. isk iBkodB ";gK dhnK yvK ftu jE gkTAdh j . pkjwD go yb e, wso gVAdk j ." j Bk < i uAd uAd ;nkd, iiwkBK B nrb iBw ftu dD dk ;pipkr ftykfJnk iKdk j . pkjwD bJh ;ko ;nkd s Gr fJE jh wid jB. Tj "gB" dkB feTA eo< t; fi; wBy dhnK nyK

ybhnK jB, Tj "dtfsnK dh Xosh", wjkB Gkos ftu jh "Boe" d yb doPB dhdko eo ;edk j . i dors fJ; d; dh BIo nk ojh j , fJj ;koh "pkjwD gikoh" dh feogk ;dek jh j . ropkDh dk cowkB j^

ihn pXj ; Xow efo Ekgj , nXow ejj es GkJh]

nkg; eT wfBto efo Ekgj , ek e ejj e;kJh] (1102)

pkjwDK tbA fbyhnK s gukohnK, p f;o go dhnK ejkDhnK ftuA fJe, "dkB" pko fJj Gh j ^ "d;oE oki dk dkdk nik okik pkjwDK, ;kXnK B dkB BjhA fddk ;h. fJe fdB wjkswk dk ubk Ghy wrdk, oki dopko ftu gi frnk. oki B BKj ehsh. ubk fGfynk bD bJh nfVnk fojk. oki B eoX ftu nke, ngD ;tkdo okjhA, T;d posD ftu, xfVnK dh fbd gk fdsh. ub B "nPhotkd" fdfdnK nky fdsk, "i iwkB dk dkB jikoK rDk tX." ubk irb ftu, ngD tv wjs eb gfink, ;koh jJh phsh efj ;DkJh. ;s B do fJe pB fbd Yoh eotk fdsh. TE ;Nh jJh fbd, tXDh Po j rJh. feb d feb sA tXe Tj fbd pjs tvk Yo pD rJh. fJe fdB fPeko yYdk nik okik TE gfink. ;kXK dh eNhnk bkr fbd dk tvk Yo tye jokB jfJnk, s gfSnk ^ sjkv eb xV sK BIo BjhA nkTAd, fco nkj fbd feEA nkJh.@<

tvk ;kX pfbnk ^ fJ; d; dk okik pVk nXowh j . ;kXnK dk ngwkB eodk j . p;so iK nB dkB eoB dh EktA, T;B ;kB fbd "dkB" fdsh ;h. fi tA fe dkB tXdk jh j . fbd tXe jikoK rDk j rJh j . idA woih ykt nik oki B fJj fbd ykDh gtrh.@ nik oki dk ;De f;o ueok frnk. g;hB SN gJ. Xkn e ;s d uoBk s Yj fgnk. "wnkc eo fdU wjkoki, rbsh j rJh. nfi jh rbsh wVe BjhA eoKrk. ;kXnK dk gok ;BwkB eoKrk." wjs pfbnk ^ "fJe ;yk okj d;d jK. fJ; fbd B ;eke nr bk fdsh ikt. ;nkj pD e fbd ;tK fj;k ofj iktrh. Tgs eM ykD ftu fwbke, eM gkDh ftu xb e ykgh bth. fJ; sA xN BjhA j ;edh. fJTA oAd eobkTAd oki B fbd ykDh gJh.@

fJ; eco eEk B f;yK dk yB u; ojhnK ieK (;kX ;s) ro rE ;kfjp dh j i oh ftu, yp bwek bwek e ;DkTAdhnK jB. ;fsnK dk skj eY fbnk iKdk j . fco g;hB g;hBk eotk e, "dkB" ftu ;G eM eYtk fbnk iKdk j . f;y ifrnk;nK dh ewkJh B, "dkB" ogh mrh okjhA, djh jEhA bfNnk ik fojk j . **fes eko ;tk, fes bro ;tk. feXo :shw pZfunK dh ;tk. feXo ;B uKdh dh ;tk. vfonK dh ;tk, esohnK dh ;tk. ykfb;skB bJh ;tk, ykb;k wkouK bJh ;tk. r ioks d Gukb bJh ;tk. TVh;k d sckB ghVsK dh ;tk. ysK ftuA eDe MB dhnK pohnK dh ; tk. ;pih wvh ftuA ;pih wrD dh ;tk. ;VeK s ybe dXhnK sA dZX yjD dh ;tk. fpoX ;ogK dh ;tk, BtA ;og pdPK ftu gukD dh ;tkHHH. brN e;e fiB be ;tk eoB dk BkNe eo oj jB. fJTA gshs j foj k j fe pjkdoK, feoshnK goTgekohnK, ftdtkBK dh fJj f;Zy ew, fGykohnK iK wrfsnK dh ew pD ueh j . "dkB fdU, nrbk iBw ;tko. gftso rogop, gftso wZf;nk gfBnk s gftso ;rKd B dkB d e ihtB ;cbk eo ihHH"**

brgr gikj e ;kb gfjbk woh fJe rbsh ekoB wo SN Gok dh ohV dh jvh, fNekD sA fjb rJh. T ; dhnK dtA bsK ew eoB ofj rJhnK. fJ; rbsh pko wB iK fe; jo B eJh frnkB BjhA ;h. ;s nm ;kb dk wk;w pkbe, bkuko j e wi irk ofj frnk. "f;nkD" pbkJ, jEb eokJ, Xkr sths gkJ . eJh ckfJdk Bk jfJnk. fgv d ;G sA "gftso s f;nkD" ftnesh sA gS eokJh, gsoh ftykJh. T ;B gs upfVnk nbkB eo fdsk. gs SkfJnk TskoB bJh, fJe gftso fdB, pjw Gi eotkU. gs ubk iktrk s ekek sdo;s j iktrk."

wksk fgsk B fJ; "oph jew@ B gtkB eo fbnk. fgv d ;kjeko sA 300 ogJ ftnki s bJ . yv nkNk dX egVk, ;e wt, dkbK, ;pihnK, ;G fsnkoh eo bJh. fJe tvk eVkjk yho dk, fJe eVkjk eVkj g;kfd dk, pDkfJnk frnk. jo Gh pjs soK d

ge tkB. ;ko fgv d pkjwD pkshnK tKr ;i Xi e nkD gi. nkb
dnkb d fgvK ftuA "f; nkD ftdtkB" pkjwD, fpBk pbkJ Gh nk
rJ. wK, dkdh, Gnk ih, uku s n;hA dtA tv Gok ihn ikB Bkb
";tk" eod oj. pkjwD gPnK tKr gN B sVd oj. xo d wApoK
bJh vb GokTAd oj. pkg ih B "PoXk" Bkb ;kfonK d uoB XJ.
;kfonK dk nkTD bJh ;eokBk ehsk. iKfdnK B eM goB (egV)
fds rJ Brd og, dSDk fdsh rJh. jJhnK GbK bJh wnkch wrh
rJh. ;kfonK B ftdk eoe, idA n;hA ;tkdkoK B, xod wApoK bJh
ykD B wfrnk, wK dkdh s Gnk GpK wko e o gJhnK. "sjkv
;kfonK bJh dpkok oNh pDkTDh gtrh, ;G eM ysw j frnk j."
n;h ;ko GD GkJh wK d rb br e iko iko oJ. fes Pkw tes
;kB oNh B;hp jJh. pkg ih uku ns jo ;ko bNfonK s dd eohu
oj ;B. go pkih jEA fBeb ueh ;h. xo bfNnk ik ufenk ;h.

fpwko Gok T; soK wih s fgnk o fojk ;h. fi; gs dh
eogh d;h rJh ;h, T; soK ekfJw ;h. ekch fdBK sA wroA, ;ohe
ftuA fJe ;odko, i ;oekoh Beoh ekoB fes di Pfjo ftu ofjdk
;h ;kv xo nkfJnk. T;B ;koh rbpks pV ur sohe ehsh. wK
ns pkg ih B eb fpmk e ikDekoh bAdk fojk. wA we dk rtkj ;K,
idA "gs dh e;o" jJh ;h. TjBK woh Gh gSfrS ehsh. fco pV
ftPtk; Bkb nkfynk fe ekek sdo;s j iktrk, fJ;B gfNnkb
;oekoh j;gskb ftu b ikT. xo d ;fjws j rJ, Tj yd Bkb
frnk. j;gskb ftu fJbki Po j frnk. TjBK ohV dh jvh B
fpibh bk e MNe fds. fyuK gkJhnK, wkb;K ehshnK Nhe bkJ.
wjhB e wroA Gok jbh jbh NoB br fgnk. Peo Peo eod xo
nkJ. T; Gb fJB;kB dk pko pko XBtkd ehsk, fi;B mhe o;s
gkfJnk ;h. rb n;b ftu fJTA jJh ;h fe woh rbsh d ekoB, T;
Gok dh ohV dh jvh B woV nk rJh, fNekD sA fjb rJh ;h. ;oho
dk jmbk fj;k ew eoB oe frnk ;h. wA Gh etb pkoK e ;kb dk
;K. T; ;wA wB Gh gsk Bjh ;h, fe fpwkoh dk ekoB woh jh rbsh
j. fJj sK pjs wro tvh Two ;wM nkJh ;h. fJj :ehB gek

j frnk fe Gs gs eJh BjhA jB.

di gk; ftnki s bJ 300 og tXD br. jo S wkjh dh c;b nkTD s ;kjeko, ykD i r dkD Sv e, ;ko ue fb ikfJnk eo . og fco Gh tXd ub ikD. fsB e ;kb wroA, xo ftuA ; io ;Jh wM Gh, bkbk ftnki ftu jh yjb e b frnk. n;hA ;kok gtko GpK wko^wko oAd oj. ndo tVe ngDh "fe;ws" B e;d oj. wA jb tkjDk f;fynk. pjsh fwjBs eoe eoik TskoB dk, wK pkg B ftPtk; dnkfJnk. BtK tfjVek gfjb ;kb jb ifVnk. wok Xosh s gp B fNe. go nkTAdh S wkjh B, ;kjeko ngD pfdnK ;ws nkfJnk. pkg Bkb eM rbK jJhnK. wohnK nyK d ;kjwD wo firo dk NeVk, wohnK nk;K dk po, tfjVek ;m yjb e b frnk. wA iko iko ofJnk, jD ysh fetA eoKrk< eh b e ys iktKrk< wK ns pkg B pjs fdbk; fds go wA jcsk Go ys Bk ik ;fenk. wK s pkg nbr oAd oj, go ;ko pp;. fJjBK fdBK ftu tv Gok B d;thA gk; eo bJh, ci (Jno co;) ftu Gosh j frnk. T;B wok Xotk; pBkfJnk, fe wA TE ik e pjs ;ko g; GiKrk. fco s tXhnk ;jDk pbd yhd bthA.HHH s eoik TskohA.

Gok sA "gs dk ;kfJnk" TskoB bJh, i "gB dkB" ehsk ;h, T;d ftnki dk gs ;kv f;o uVe eeD br fgnk. nm ;kb se edh ftnkd ftu dkD, edh rK, edh wM ;kv eb i B uho e, pkDhnk fb iKdk fojk. tvk Gok nkfJnk. wA thj ;kb dk j frnk. SNk (fpwkoh tkbk) gdoK ;kb dk j frnk. goh tkj bkJh go eoik Bk bEk. nyho ftu jko jG e, T; ikbw "gs" (pkDhnk) B urk XwekfJnk bkj gk ehsh. ;ohek epbhk swkPk tydk fojk. n;hA ngDk "Mrk jh ue fdsk", sK fes ;kvk T; gs sA SNekok jfJnk. jo pjs ;ko gtko n i, gsK dh ieV ftu jE go wko oj jB.

Ffe; ;wA ;okosh yYK yYfdnK pfunK B fpbh B eEkJA x o fbnk. pu fBebD dh pVh efPP ehsh go pfunk B fpbh B wko wekfJnk. eM fdB gfjbK "gfvs ih" B eEk ehsh ;h fe fpbh wkoB dk pVk Gkoh gkg brdk j. ;s iBwK se Boe GrDk gAdk

j . pjs rdhnK iBK ftu iBw be, e;N ;jkoB gAd jB. wJh fpbh dk gkg TskoB bJh, ;B dh fpbh pDk e, T; woh fpbh pokpo sb e, dkB ehsh ikt . eEk ftu nr fJj Gh df; nk ;h, n ro d;h wBy fJsBk ;Bk dkB Bk eo ;e, sK jb yVk eoe, nBki dk Yo brkt . sK gkg Tso ;edk j . pfunK tbA fpbh wkoB dh ypo d D bJh, dVd jJ eJh ftnesh gfvs ih eb ik cfonkdh jJ. "ih cbK cbK ftnesh d gso B fpbh wko fdsh, gkg fetA Tsork<

gikoh pfbnk ^ fJj ;ko fe;kBk ewhnK d gso jB. fJjBK Bkb Bowh tos bAd jK. jb yVk eoe, nBki dk pokpo Y o bk e, fiB dkD jD dkB eo dD. fJB B fJe fe;kB B pkjwD dk gso cV fbnKdk. nke gfSnk ^ gfvs ih fpbh wkoB tkb wfvnK ftu sjkvk gso Gh ;h, gS fJ;B.

"yo eJh yk; rb BjhA pfunK sA rbshnK j jh ikfJnk eodhnK jB. fJjBK wk;wK d wB ftu yN BjhA jfJnk eodk. fJTA eo, jb B bwk gk bU. fiB e dkfDnK Bkb jb dh beV Yeh ikt, TB e dkD dkB eo fdU. ikU pjsk Gow BjhA eohdk."

n;b ftu fpbhnK wkoB sA oeD tk;s guko eoBk sK mhe ;h. feTAfe uj c;bK dk pjs Be;kB eod jB. gbr dh fpwkoh Gh, gfjbK ufjnK B jdh j, fco fJB;kBK ftu cbdh j . i fpbhnK wko fdshnK ikD, sK ufjnK tbA ehs ikD tkb Be;kB dk nsgkoktko BjhA ofjDk. fJ; rb B beK se gjukD dh EktA, "gkg gB" BKb iV fdsh rJh.

nkw jkbsK ftu "dkB" Tj ftnesh eodk j i tvk j, nwho j . dkB bAdk Tj j, i ewio j, bkuko j rohp j, ngkj i j . ejkts j dD tkb dk jE Tgo jdk j, bD tkb dk jmK. ;w A B nfi jh eotN pdbh, dkB bD tkb nfi j ukso fdwkr fBeb fe "dkBh wBy dkB d e Gh jhDk, s ewio wfj; ; eoB brk." fiBK tvk eJh ekw:kp tgkoh (tv Xkowe ndko dk wyh) jtrk, T;B fds ikD tkb "dkB" dh oew Gh T; fj;kp tvh jdh ubh iktrh. fdbh ftub rodnkok ;h; r i d ofj ue fJe rEh B wA yd fJj

efjd ;fDnk ^ “xo pbke nodk; eokTD dh GNk gsk i < wB nkw rodnko dk GkJh Bk ;wM bDk. woh nodk; GN frnok ; (1100$^) sA Po jdh j . tX eor sK tX cb gkTr . dopko ;kfjp dk ft rfVnk rEh, fr nkBh goB f; x Ponkw efjdk fojk j, woh ehsh nodk; ed fpoEh BjhA iKdh. dopko ;kfjp d ; tk wes rEh, fr nkBh wjD f; x d nDfrDs jk; jhD fe ; sK nypkoK dk fPrko pDd oj jB. fjd;skB fi ; fBxoh jJh jkbs ftuA dh r iodk fojk j . rohph Gywoh, nDgVsk, fpwkohnK, ekfJosk, Gow r ;s nkfd dh fi ; so; : r n t ;Ek ftu n i Gh j (xN xN gikj ;kb jo oj rk) fJ ;d fiwtko fJEA d nysh Xow rE ns bN gikoh jB, iK pJhwkB oki Bsk. fJB fpB f; y ew dh pdso jkbs f; yK d ngD Xow wyh ns oki wyhnK B ehsh j .

nBdgo fty brgr gikj rodnko s vo T ;o ue jB. eh fJe tvk rodnkok ekch BjhA ;h< fiEA rows dh ; jh f; fynk fwbdh< ;xDh nkpkdh iK PfjoK ftu iwhB fJuK d Gk ftedh j . eh ioos j byK og youD dh< ro rE ;kfjp B f;o s oy, jE ftu e ;oh iK Bhbk fB;kB ue . fe ; Gh tjbh gJh EK s Mvk rv, s nyvgkm Po eo fdU. i fe ; B ftoX ehsk sK “nyv gkm yvs j fr nk, ro rE ;kfjp dh pndph j rJh”, dk Tuh Tuh Yb fgN fdU. jcsk d; fdB obk ge, wkwbk PKs, gbkN s ep ik gek. ftu ngDh fojkfJ;, ftu dekBK s ftu SN fi j ewo ftu wjkoki ih.@ fidrh Go bJh oNhnK yohnK. fJ; soK jo EK Ee ftu rodnko ogh jNhnK gkJh dekBdko pm ty ik ;ed jB.

jkbks dk dydkJh gy ftuko fe fi ; ;fsro ih ;Bwy “PoXktkB” wkJh GkJh, ngDk XB nogD eod ;eu BjhA eod ;B. xo d ew fsnkr e, goTgekoh f; yK :fXnK bJh bro gekTd s jo ; tktK eoBhnK XB Gkr ikDd ;B. fi ; ;fsro nr ngD fi ro d NN, i nkB gsoK B Xow : X ftu woB bJh, Gifdnk eod ;B. T; ro d f; y, ngD bJh gsoK dhnK dksK wrd jB. gsoK dh gkgsh bJh bwhnK nodk;K eokTd jB. ro B nkgD

uko bys fi ro eopkB eo fds . n i dk f; y nodk; eodk j fe f; yh oj Bk oj , gso ioo py ; fdU . ;fs ro ih B jew fdsk ;h fe gso ofjD Bk ofjD, go f; yh ofj ikt . TjBK fejk jh BjhA, ; ;ko ;Bwy nbfee ;owrsh dh fw;kb ekfJw eofdnK **gZsoK dk dkB** eo fdsk. ihjd xo gso gdk j ikt, Tj efjdk fco fe gsoK d dkBh B wB gso dk dkB d fdsk. n ;b ftu ibw dk ykswk eoB bJh gso tko (dkB) fds . nbk :ko yK i rh fJ; ;owrsh dh rkEk B fJTA fpnkB eodk j^

p; Je fjd wA shoE j, :ksok e bhJ .
eNkJ pkg B pu, i jK ydk e bhJ .
uwe j fwjo (;oi) eh uweo so ioA wA,
: jhA ; pBe f;sko rJ, nk;wK e bhJ .

SN ;kfjpiKfdnK pko i rh ih fbyd jB

jw ikB d e, no eh ikB puk ub .
f;yh eh Bht jw j, ;oA go Tmk ub .
rfonkJh ek j fe ;k i jK w pBk ub .
f; x eh ;bsBs ek, gdk brk ub .
rdh sA sys p; np ew gkJrh.
dBhnK ; ifbw ek fB;K se fwNkJrh.

;op; dkBh ;fsro d gkJ gofBnK s ubfdnK, f;y Gh ;op; (sB wB s XB tkoB tkb) dkBh pD rJ ;B. nkgDhnK nyK d ;kjwD, pkpk pdk f; x B gso tko fdsk. ;L ;pr f; x B nyK ;kj tA gso, Pkjpki f; x B eopkB eotk fbnk. wktK B pfunK d NeV eotk e, rbK ftu jko gnk bJ. ;G eM dkB ftu d e , dkBh BjhA nytkJ, ; te pD oj . n i jkbs fJj j rJh fe f;y nB XB s nTbkd bJh wrsk pfDnk Bio nkTAdk j . T;B ;kohnK poesK pyP dD tkbk ;kX ;s s GkJh, T;dh ip s fBrk fNekJh pmk j . GktA wkfJnk d npko iV bJ, n i Gh Bhs BjhA Goh. rotke jB^

wNk BkT XokJhn, rfb nTrD Gkok..

wkD; dkfs B jtJh, s dksk ;kok.. (1009)

j GkJh ` dkB nkfd eoe GktA beK sA fiBh woih g; ;k eotk bJhJ. ;ko pB beh XB j XB eod fcoB. go fJj eJh tvkgD BjhA j. wBy gkg eowK dnkok pjsk XB fJemk eodk j. fco T; rdh ewkJh ftuA “dkB gB” eoe, Beh yhdDh ukjdk j. beK sA nkgDh Mmh g; ;k eotkTAdk j. fJ; soK Tj gB BjhA, ; rA gkg eodk j. nkTrDk d wkB ngD rb ftu ; rb gnk fojk jdk j. wBy dksk j jh BjhA ;edk. i eM Gh fJB;kB eb j, Tj ;kok fBoeko tbA pyf; nk jfJnk j. n;b dksk gow;o nkg jh j, i ;G B foie d fojk j. tke jB^

s gG dksk dkfB wfs gok, jw Eko Gykoh ihT..

wA fenk wkrT, feS fEo B ojkJh, wA dhi Bkw fgnkoh ihT] (597)

goksB rkEk j fe fJe ;fBnk;h ;kX, ufbnK ;ws d;w gkfsPkj jio d do;B eoB nkfJnk. gikp sA do ofjD tkbk ;h. ro xo dh uVs ;Dh, goTgeko d; Xow pko ;fsro dh gju eh j, ;fDnk. wibK wkodk nBdgo nk frnk. fJE gju e, jek pek ofj frnk. Gkos ftub **“;ko Xow”** wBy B fsnkr dh gNh gVkTAd jB. xo iwhB gtko, wksk fgsk XB gdkoE. fJEA se fe egV Gh fsnkr fdU. t; sK Br ofjDk jh “Xowh” goy bJh Tsw eko i j. i Pow dk wkfonk Brk Bk j ;e sK brNh (fbrOUNh^e tb fbr B eiD bJh fJe Nkeh) gfjB ;edk j. TAR fJe fcoek nfi jk Gh ;h i fbr B eN e ;N fddk ;h. nfi j tksktoD ftu, gtkB ufVnk fJj ;kX, ro xo dh PkB Pes ty e, jokB ofj frnk. jkEh xV, ciK feb, ;do gfjokt. fes sokeh dhnK wPeK, feXo Bi pkih, sho ndkih. fe; gk; wb nykV, fe; jo pB eskoK ftu pm f;y ifrnk;, ftfdnk b oj jB. fe; gk; BthnK T;kohnK s wowsK j ojhnK jB. bro ge oj jB. jo eJh fts nB;ko ew eo fojk j.

fJ;dk wB pjs gPkB jfJnk. wBk fJj Xow n;EkB BjhA brdk, fJj EK sK fe; ur okI dh gshs jdh j. ;tkdkoK B pBsh eoe, fJ; ;kX B d;w gkfsPkj ih B nk wEk Nfenk. ngD pko ;yg ikDekoh fdsh. rb pksK ftu nkgDk sybk grN ehsk ^ “;fsro ih ` Xowh goP sK goB fsnkrh jfJnk eod jB. wkfJnk wj sA wes. brd s;hA sK goh soK wkfJnk ftu r; jJ j. nkj f;y ;te feb jkEh, xV, nB, XB, gtko puHHH. fJj e jk Xow j<”

;fsro ih nkyD br ^ “wjkswk ih ` fJj ;wA dh bV j. goik nfrnkBsk ftu j, ftfdnk dDh iooh j. “Xow” goK jm wXfbnk frnk j, sjkv “fsnkr” B T; B mb BjhA gkJh. fJj d ; pjkdoK dk BjhA, ekfJoK dk d; pD frnk j. ikbw oki gkg eo oj jB. goik ftbe ojh j, bNh ik ojh j. “Xowh ;kX” irbK phnkpkBK ftu, “Grsh” eo oj jB “f;woD@ eo oj jB. Xowh fJB;kB yvK ftu tVe BjhA pfmnk eod. ngD ;ko ;y ns inkBh se, bekJh d Gb ftu tko fdnk eod jB. n;hA fJ; n;EkB s nfij jh ekoi Bgo ukjV oj jK. TAR ;kB geV fe; uhi Bkb BjhA j. wA etb fJjBK dk okyk jK. bV gD s wBysk d Gb ftu, ;G eM bNk fdnKrk. feb jkEh xV XB, f;y, gso s nkgDk nkgk se GhHHH.” dBhnK B tfynk fe ;fsro ih B ;G eM “dkB@ (tkoB) eo fdsk. fe; t;s Bkb wj BjhA ofynk ^ ;ws gtkj dHHH.

d;w gkfsPkj nr w;dK dhnK pko pko PekfJsK nkJhnK. gVskb eotkJh rJh i w;dK B e;otko f;X eodh ;h. ;kfjp ih B sos fJjBK bN Nfbnk sA ;ko nfXeko tkg; b bJ. ;kfonK B “ykb;” pDB dk TgdP fdsk. Gkt fe i ;fsro Bkb fpBk ftub sA, f;Xk ;pXs j. Tj “ykb;k” j. d;w ro ih “Pjhd” j rJ f;xK B f;X ro rE ;kfjp Bkb iV rJ. brgr ; ;kb se, f;y “ykb;” pD oj. ;wA d co Bkb gfjbK “gkmh” nkJ. fco ehosBhnK dh PDh gdk jJh. Tgs eEktkue grN jJ. idA fJe

fes d so s gukoe pDB br gJ, sdA sA nkw f;y, n t ;bk jD br fgnk. pkDh eJh jo gVe ;DkJrk. ehosB eJh jo eork. eEkeko ropkDh d noE eoe ;DkJrk. tN ftu T;B nB XB egVk ;Bk nkfde d e “;BwkBs” ehsk iktrk. wL oDihs f;x d ;wA ns wroA nwhoK tihoK B, okrhnK gkmhnK B urh uyh wkfJnk dDh noG eo fdsh. fJjBK ftu pjs ;kok po i rko bkDk s pkjwDh spek Gh Pkwb jdk frnk. fco f;y ;odkoK dhnK Bkw be bwhnK nodk;K jD brhnK. TjBK tbA fds rJ “dkB” B nodk; ftu pbe ;DkfJnk ikD brk. fJe gok ;ok gikoh Nbk fJ; soK ftek; eodk, ro rE ;kfjp s ekpi j frnk. nkw f;y pkDh sA do jdk ubk fr nk. pjsk dkB eoe pkDh dk wjksw ghdD d (eokj) okj g frnk.

gktD pkDh geko geko e gikohnK sA, bN wrfsnK sA, ngDk nkgk puk e oyD dh jdkfJs eodh j. GkJh f;y fJj eko ;tk tkb, TrokjhnK eoB tkb, bro ubkTD tkb, (beK bJh) gkmK dhnK bVhnK ubkTD tkb, nodk;K eoB tkb, wso ikg eokTD tkb, nPhotkdK dD tkb, bw ufbnK tkb, soK soK d (Xkowe) ;Kr XkoB tkb, mr jB, iK wrs jB. fJjBK sA pue ofjDk j. gktB pkDh dk jew j ^

c;fb njkVh Je Bkw, ;ktDh ;u BkT]
w wjdd (gNk) fbykfJnk y;w e dfo ikfJ]
dBhnK e do esV, es nktfj ikfj]
es wrfj wrs, es wfr wfr ikfj] (1286)
fBoekfo i oj ;wkfJ] ekj GhfynkwrfD ikfJ] (953)

j GkJh `wA jkVh dh c;b (jkVh^ngb wJh ftu fsnko jD tkbh c;b ns ;ktDh ;spo nespo ftu fsnko jD tkbh c;b) Be ihtB B pDk fbnk j. ;ktDh dh c;b Gh wok ;tS ihtB jh j. w fBoeko sA gNk (bkJh;;) b fbnk j. fJ; soK y;w d do s wA gotkB j iktKrk. dBhnK ftu pV be jB. TjBK d pjs ihtB okj jB. fJ; soK ;;ko dk iwDk woDk pfDnk jh ofjdk j.

fJ; dBhnK ftu wrfsnK dhnK XkVk jh sohnK fcodhnK jB. eJh wr fgB e gN gosh eo fojk j, eJh wrfsnK tkbh fidrh fpsk e ;;ko sA eu eo iKdk j. nfij be wB eoe ed Gh BjhA oid . ;fsro jo ;wMkTAd jB^

feS gB dkB nBe eoDh, Bkfw sfb B ;w;o]
BkBek fiB Bkw fwfbnk, eow jnk Xfo ed](565)

j GkJh ` beh eJh sohfenK BKb gB dkB eod jB. nBe gekoh Xkowe gfjokt gkTAd jB. eJh ;kohnK o;wK ohsK f;ykTAd jB. fiBK ftneshnK B Bkw (ro dh ws) fwb frnk, TjBK s op dh goh go;Bsk j rJh. wkB Xo dk gotkBk TjBK B fwb frnk.

ro ;kfjp ih B jdkfJs ehsh ;h fe f;y, fJB;kBhns d Gb fjs, “d;tX” dtrk dkB BjhA. dkB d ftuko fgS, gkg dk ;ebg Sfgnk jfJnk j. Gkt fe “gkgK dk Gko TskoB bJh dkB eo.@ ;fsro ih B d;tX ftuA feb pDkJ, ciK oyhnK. yj brtkJ ;to gNtkJ. GfynK bJh bro ubkJ, dtkykB yjb. bVtd gtkoK dh ;jkfJsk ehsh. Xow;kbk B ftfdnk d eAdo pDk fdsk, fiEA ihtB d jo gfjb dh, ;uih f;ybkJh fwbdh oj. ro ;kfjp B d;tX tkbh **“nwkBs ftu fynkBs”** BjhA jD fdsh. xN frDsh xN ;kXB jD d pkt id, f;y ew jokBeB sih Bkb nr tXh ;h. ;wK gke fiE Xow guko tbA f;y wyh ew B wMXko ftu vpD br gJ. TE jh f;y wyh d;tX (GNk nkfd) dh oew B pVh pPowh Bkb vekoB br gJ. **;wDh ewNh torh piV ;;Ek, dBhnK ftu jo fe; eb BjhA j. ;oXk ;fjs fdZsk g;k, nro ;:r sohe gE dh uVdh ebk bJh tofsnk iKdk, sK gE dh nZi tkbh dodPk ed Bk jdh. fsnkr dk YAr eoB tkb f;Zy ;kX s gukoe, i gikj gshPs Gh fsnkr dk ;ps d e wBysk d Gb tkb ekoi Tbhe bAd, f;ZyK dh ;fEsh fJBh ed Bk fBxodh. i gpXe gikj gsh;s Gh fJwkBdkoh Bkb gEe ekoiK s g;k youd ofjd, sK ;kvh ntZ; uVdh ebk jDh ;h.**

i eEktkue (gukoe s bykoh) 50# ;Zu pbd s fbyd ofjd , sK ;Zs gE B ioo ikr gDk ;h.

ro BkBe pkpk ih B fJe ;oekoh nc;o wbe Gkr B ;ys fcNeko gkJh ;h. feTfe Tj Ne; okjhA fJem ehs g; B be GbkJh s you eoB dh EktA, ngDh n ; g;sh bJh TvkTdk ;h. fco "gkg" TskoB bJh T; XB ftuA, yb jE 'dkB' eodk ;h. ;fsro sA fJj pdkPs Bk jfJnk. rohpK dk yB fBuV e, dkB dk y yD eoBk dik tvk Xyk j . jo pjs ftukoK jJhnK wbe Gkr Bkb. fJe Ppd fJ; goEkJ fJTA doi j^

je gokfJnk BkBek, T; ;no T; rkfJ]
ro gho jkwk sk Go, ik wodko B ykfJ]
rbh fG;fs B ikJhn, SN ;u ewkfJ]
wkoD gkfj jokw wfj, jfJ jbkb B ikfJ]
BkBe rbh eVhJh eV gb gkfJ] (141)

j GkJh ` gokfJnk je yje ykDk, w;bwkBK bJh ;o d wk; sb j . fjdnK bJh rT d wk; ykD pkpo j . eJh ro gho nfi jk wodko (gokfJnk je) ykD dh nfr nkBjhA d ;edk. Be ihtB sA fpBK e tb rbh pkshA ;or (pfj;s) ftu Bjh ik ;ehdk. gkg eowk sA SNekok eoBk s ;u d wkor s ubDk jh n;b ihtB j . jokw tkbh ewkJh ftu i tXhnk w;kb nkfd gk e fsnko eohJ sK Tj je jbkb BjhA pD iktrh. fJ; soK cop ehfsnk eM jE gb BjhA nkTDk. fJj ;G sK eco jh eco, s jokw dh ewkJh wfBnk iktrk. n ; ;ko d be. mrhnK wkoe, Mm pbe, rohpK dk yB fBuV e gkg dh ekwJh ftuA eM dkB gB eoe, eM wso gkm gVe , Xowh BjhA pD ;er . ;rA s;hA ngD jh ;wki B, o;ksb ftu roe eo oj j . jo gV^

uek rTD fwfNk nfXnko] rfo fdybkfJnk wefs dnko]
po fpoX Sd G Gowk] gfG gfB nksw ehB Xowk]@ (1348)

j GkJh ` nktkrTD s GNeD we rJh j . nfr nkBsk dk jBok ysw j frnk j .

;fsro ih B frnkB d e, “wesh dk okj” ;wMk fdsk. wB ndoA to ftoX ns ;ko vo G ysw j rJ jB. fBoeko ih B “gB” dh ftXh d; fdsh. wB nkswk fteko ofjs j rJ. n;bh Xow fetA ewkJhdk j. urh soK gsk ub frnk j.

gB dkB nBe fefonk, ;kX ;fr ;wkfJ]
skg ;skg fwN BkBe, pjfV ekb B ykfJ] (1300)

j GkJh ` gB dkB eoe Xowh jD dk Gow gkb bDk, B ;wMh j. nfi j gkyv eow GktA eJh fiB wo ih eo bt, fe; b y ftu Bjh jB. ;kX (ro) dh ;rs ftuA gkgs jfJnk Tsw frnkB jh wBy bJh efbnkDekoh j. ro dh nBwb f;fynk Bkb jo soK d or ;r fwN iKd jB. nkswe nt;Ek fJBh pbtkB j iKdh j fe ws dk vo Gh we iKdk j.

nebh ;kfjp ;thn, nebh gkJhn wkB]
nebh gV e pMhn, nebh ehu “dkB”]
BkBe nky okj Jj, jo rbk ;skB] (1245)
;sh gjoh ;s Gbk pjhn gfVnk gkf;]
UE “gkg gB” phukohn eV xN okf;]
UE yN ;Nhnfj, yo ehufj ;kpkf;]
pbD ckdb BkBe, dy ;y y;w gkf;] (146)

ro nr sK f;o (nkgDk nkgk) tkoBk gAdk j. fi tA ;fsro jew eoB T; soK ihtB pshs eoBk jdk j. rotke jB^

BkBe ;te ;Jh nkyhn, i f;o Xo Tskfo]
;fsro ek GkDk wfB bJ, ;pd oy ToXkfo] (1247)

;G s tvk ;fsro BkBeHHHHH`

nekb goy tkfjro ih B feogk eoe, nBe dyK ftu ftbe oj ihtK dh, Xo fjod ftuA TFmh ;wje je ;De, ;theko ehsh. ;kohnK pyfPPK ofjwsK d yikB, ns swkw PeshnK godkB eoe, ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih f Xosh s gekPwkB jD dh nkfr nk ehsh. ;fsro ih B fJE dyh ihtK dh ;dht efbnkD tk;s, pjs rGhosk Bkb ;u ftuko ehsh. go td ;fsro ih B, orh ;wki f norsk pyf;D fjs, ;dk sdo;s ofjD d ekoro B\; ;MkJ. wBy, wB eoe ns sB eoe, ;yh ihtB pshs eo. GktA eJh tkoh fJe wkfjo iokj dh fBnkJhA BPso tose, orh dk rfbnk ;fVnk ;oho dk fj;k Gh eNDk feTA Bk g ikt. fJj ;Xkotkdh f;b;bk d ; shj ;kb se fBoso ubdk fojk. feTAfe ;wki f br ue or, pjs fGnkBe ;B. eohp fJe j lko ;kb sA gPs do gPs, ;wu ;wki f, yybk eo ue ;B. fJ; bJh fJbki Gh bwok ns pjs nyk ;h. go td ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih B, fiBK ftXhnK, YrK Bkb wkBf;e ns ;ohoe orK dk Tguko ehsk, n;kX or do eoe sdo;sh py;h, TjBK dh fJe fJe eoe, ;yg ftuko ehsh ik ojh j. ;fsro ih d ehs TgekoK dh frDsh eoBh n;Gt j. p; sS pXh wskpe i us ftu nkfJnk fby fdsk. fJjBK fbyhnK rJhnK eM ;soK ftu ;kc ;gPN BIo nktrk fe ^

fr nkB fXnkB feS eow Bk ikDk, ;ko B ikDk soh..

;G s tvk ;fsro BkBe fifB eb okyh woh] (750)

fJEA d nkw beK f, gowPo d BK s, Xow dk ubk gfjB e, ;dhnK sA bNhdK nk fojk j. beh nfr nkB t;, eV gouko f ;u wBe, rb Bkb bkJh fcod jB. egbs dth dtfsnK dhnK wsohnK pDtke, fPrko e, Xow wdoK ftu ;Ekgs eotke TjBK gEoK dh gik eotkJh iKdh ojh. ;x gkV gkV e Tuh ;o ftu jek fdsk fr nk^ **"n be fXnkB Bkb ;D` fJj sjkv ;Bwy oZyh wosh Gr tkB j, fJj sjkvk be gbe ;tkorh. PoXk ;fjs**

fJ; dh gik eo, fJ; nÏr ehwsh GNk oyHHHHH." f;X ;kd beK fJ; Sbkt ƒ, ;s puB eoe, gtkB eo fbnk. wosh ƒ Gr tkB ;wMe, T; nr ;G eM nogD eo fdsk.

Sbhnk gikoh }ohpK dh yB g;hB dh ;koh ewkJh vekodk fr nk. ubke gikohnk B Gb beK sA eKtK efsnK dh, ;gK ;oK dh, nDfrDs g; gShnK dh gik eotkJh. gEoK gjkVK, ud, ;oi, Xosh, jtk, gkDh, fd;dhnK s nDfd;dhnK, ;G PeshnK dh gik eoB dk jew d fdsk. io Po Bkb gukfonk fr nk, p; i eM sjkƒ fejk fr nk j fJjh eo, fJ; ftu sjkvk Gbk, ns ;tor bfenk jfJnk j. iok rfjokJh Bkb ;u` wBy rDK eoe ;ko iht isK BkbA PwDh j. idA fJj PwDh wBy, es, ys, eK iK ;o nr jE iVe ybsk, fwBsK sob eo fojk j t, gsoK dh dks, XB gdkoE ns fId rh d ;ko ;yK dh, fJjBK ihtK sA ukjBk eo fojk j t, eh TdA Tj fJB;kB nytkTD dk jedko Gh ofj iKdk j < Tj sK gP ihtB sA Gh BhtK ubk fr nk, i gPnK nr wBekwBktK tk;s sob eo fojk j. ;dhnK se ibw dh uow ;hwk se fJjh eM Bk ;wM beK dh Mbh gkfJnk fr nk. epho ;kfjp ih ƒ fJ; gkg eow d fybkc ntki pbd eod, pkDh ftuA ;fDnk ik ;edk j ^

"jw ro sw rnko r;kJh iBw iBw oytko]

epj B gkfo Tskfo uokfJj, e; y;w jwko]" (482)

p; fco eh ;h, wkB ro ns rnkoK dh geko ;D$gtkB eoe, **"ro BkBe ir wkfj gmkfJnk]"** (GkLr) ekwb ro, dyhnK d dyV joB tkb, wjkB ofjpo B pV jh fgnko Go sohe Bkb, nBe dbhbK d e, Gb beK ƒ gPnK gShnK, oyK fpoyK, psK s ntskoK tbA, gkyvh ftufbnK tbA, wBy wkso ƒ wVe, nekb goy ih d fr nkB Bkb ifVnk. urh soK fJj ;wMk fdsk fe ;GBK ƒ gdk eoB tkbk, oih foie dD tkbk, be gbe ftu nBe pyfPPK eoB tkbk s ns ;wA byk iyk eoB tkbk, etb s etb fgsk tkfj ro j, jo eJh BjhA. T; dk Bkw f;woD ehsk ikt. Tj fe; dkB gB, ir jw iK fo;ts dk Gyk BjhA j. ;G gdkoE T;

B gdk ehs jB, n ;hA T ; ƒ eM Gh d ;eD d ;woE BjhA jK. p; T ; d, fgnko ftu fGie, sB wB Bkb, rD rkJ ikD. ;uik ihtB ihftnk ikt .

B ;o ;f; wvb] B ;gs dhg Bj ib]
nB gTD fEo B eJh] Je sJh Je sJh] (144)

wBy wkso d ihtB ftu gbNk nkTDk Po j frnk. nBe gik ns ntskotkd dh rbkwh trkj wkoh. ;jh wkfjfBnK ftu ;opebk ;woE ;op PeshwkB tkfj ro d nBnkJh pDB dh wYbh iku f;yk fdsh.

“ ;bj ebk ;goB cfbnk]
nBs ebk jfJ mkeo ufVnk” (1081)

n rbk ew i ;fsro ih B ehsk Tj fJj ;h, Tu Bhu dh bkjDs ƒ, wBysk d rbA bkjDk. iks gks d ftseo B wBy iksh dk pjs Be;kB ehsk j . ;fsro ih B roi th nktki ftu Bkjok pbd ehsk ^

“ iksh d fenk jfE ;u goyhn]
wjok j t jfE wohn uyhn] ” (142)

fJ; d; Gkos ftu gPnK gShnK ƒ gfi nk iKdk j . wdoK d ndo pKdoK ufjnK ;gK ƒ dkyb jD dh fJikis j . op d ikJ wBy nytkTAd PdoK ƒ, dkyb jD dh nkfrnk BjhA j . ;rA op dh ;skB wByK ƒ Bcos ehsh iKdh j . iksh gksh d dPNsk Go ftuko B, wByh GkJhuko ƒ bho bho eoe oy fdsk. fJe pjs tv ;wki ƒ, wBy wBD sA jh fJBeko ehsk fr nk. TjBK dh fJis nkpo sK popkd ehsh jh rJh, pbfe ;ko wByh nfXeko yj bJ rJ. fiTD d ;kXB jfEnk bJ, ftfdnk sA tKM eo fds rJ. fpBk wI doh fdfsnK vv d io, trkoK eotkJhnK. ;dhnK sA jh Xow d BK s, fJj xo nfsnkuko jdk nk fojk j . gfjbh tko irs ro pkpk ih B, fJjBK d je ftu nktkI TmkJh. epho ibkj, Bkwdt ShApk, ;D BkJh, ;XBk e;kJh, oftdk; ih uwko s ;y cohd w;bwkB ƒ nkgD Bkb pDdk : r ;fseko sK fdsk jh, ;rA pkjwDk ƒ, fJjBK

nysh Bhft nK d Bkb, fJe esko ftu fpmk fdsk. idA pkjwD tbA doeko wjKgoyK dh oph ouBk ƒ nkgD eb ;KfGnk, sK Bkb Bkb gwkBd, okwkBd, idt ih nkfd pkjwDK dh pkDh, ns nkTD tkb ;wA ftu fr nkoK GN (pkjwD) Gh fJjBK d Bkb jh fpokiwkB jJ. ;ko fJe gtko d wApo, fJe fgsk d gso, Beh ns fwmk; tvD tkb. iBw iks eoe fe; ƒ tvk SNk gtkB BjhA ehsk fr nk. rDK dh edo ehsh rJh.

;fsro ih B fJe Bteb ;KM GkJhuko dh BhAj oy fdsh. fi; ftu iks rs iK nwhoh rohph ekoB fe; Bkb gygks BK ehsk ikt. idA fgsk ;kfonK dk fJe jt sK nbkd Tu Bht jD dk nbkB fetA eo ;erh <

ikfs ek rop B efo woy r tkok..

fJ; rop s ubfj pjs ftekok.. (1128)

fJe gk; ikpo skes s BP ftu nB j ue, w;bwkB jkew ;B. di pB ekfJosk ftu roe jJ jd doi d gkyvh fjd;skBh ;B. dtK fXoK dh fJe di Bkb eJh ;KM BjhA ;h. fJe ekco s di wbS. fJe gop dk gikoh dik gSw tb f; idk eoB tkbk. fJe gEo gie dik ps fPeB (sVB tkbk) . fJe rT oyPe dik rT GyPe. fJe bNok dik bfNnk ikD tkbk. fJe ikpo dik wibw. nkg; ftu eJh ;KM BjhA, B|os jh B|os. NN jfJnK ƒ iVB tkb wjkB ;fsro ih B, dtK fXoK ftueko fJe gb dk ew ehsk. dtK ƒ ;fjBPhbsk dk gkm gVkfJnk. dtK dhnK yphnK dh g;;k ehsh, n rDk ftoX MkVMp ehsh. nwbh ihtB sA ykbh, wByh ihtB iK Xow dk ftykTk fe; ew BjhA. ek|h jd se B|os xNkJh, fjd w;bwkB ;fsro ih d PoXkb f;y pD. wodkBk ih dh fJe TxVth fw;kb gosy j. ;fsro ih d ish is ;wkTD tes dtK fXoK B ftobkg ehsk. w;bwkBk nkfynk ;kvk gho ;h, fjdnK fejk ;kvk ro ;h. ;;eko d w;b s sbyh pjs tX rJh. ro nrd ;kfjp ih d "irsh" toskTD s dtA fXoK B fJe ukdo nX nXh gkV bJh, s nv nv sohfenK Bkb nsw o;wK ehsnK. dtK fXoK B

;fsro ih dhnK ngDs Bkb :kdrkoK pDkJhnK, i ni she eoskogo fty (gkfe;skB) wid jB. dBhnK ftu ni se fJj fijk eJh wjKgoy gdk BjhA jfJnk, fi ;f d ftoXh ftukoK tkb nkgDk ikDe giD. fJjh sK j ;fsro ih d ;G sA tvk jD dk gosy ;ps.

“pkpk BkBe Pkj ceho. fjd ek ro w;bwkB ek gho.”

dBhnK ftu fe; wjKgoy B goTgeko dh GktBk sfjs, fJsB bw gouko do BjhA ehs. ;fsro ih B go JPhnk wjKdhg dk GowD eofdnK brGr ukbh j Iko feb whNo ;|o sj ehsk. nkgDh fIdrh dk fpjsohB ;wK nefj s n;fj wPebK Mbfdnk pshs ehsk. uoK mrK, vkenK bNfonK s iotkD pkdPkjK f, tv yso ;jV e Gh f;X okj gkTD dk Tgeko ehsk. fpwkoh dh nt;Ek ftu wohi f td eb fbikfJnk iKdk j. nro orh td$ vkeNo eb ikD sA jh wBeo j ikt, nkgD nkg f wohi wBD sA jh BKj eo dt iK nkgD or f bkfJbki wB bt, T; jkbs ftu fJbki eoBk pjw nyk j. ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp, tdK d wjK td, bkfJbki orhnK f sdo;s eoB tk;s, yd ube TjBK d do s rJ. TjBK f fgnko Bkb nfj;k; eotkfJnk fe s;hA orh Ioo j, go or bkfJbki BjhA j. s;hA d;hnK rJhnK ftXhnK okjhA fJbki eotkT s yPhnK yfVnK Gogo nor ihtB iht. fiE fes Gh eJh wkBf;e orh ;h, ;fsro ih Tuu isB eoe, TE jh gi. gfjbK fjd shoEK dk dok ehsk, fco i rhnK tb, fjwkbk gops s gi. fJe jo fpyw :ksok we tb dh ehsh. bek uhB o;, fsps fBgkb ns nop wbeK dk ft iJh gouko$goTgekoh dok ehsk. fJ; soK ;fsro ih B, jo bVhAdh irk gie, nkgD gftso puBk okjhA, wBy wkso f ;u Xow d wkor s NoB dh goBk ehsh.

“;Dh nodkf; ;nkwh wo ;op ebk pfD nkJh]
grN GJh ;rb ir nsfo ro BkBe eh tfvnkJh] (611)

dBhnK ftu ;fsro BkBe ih gfjb wjKgoy ;B, fiBK nos dh ghVk f wfj;; ehsk. ns wBy d pokpo nfXeko

fdtkTD bJh nktki TmkJh. gfjbK i Gh Xkowe ofjpo ;;ko s nkJ, TjBK Gh fe; Bk fe; og ftu nos dh rbkwh ƒ jo gfenK ehsk. ;dhnK sA goK Eb fbskVh iKdh ojh, f;;ehnK Godh ojh, ngwkB Gfonk Boeh ihtB fiTD bJh wipo ehsh rJh. wBy dh iBBh wK GD, Xh ns gsBh jD d pkt id, T;ƒ fcNekfonk fr nk. xo dh uko dhtkoh ftu ed ehsk fr nk. fBeh pkbVh ƒ tvh Two tkb ftneshnK Bkb BofVnk fr nk. ;sh torh ikbwkBk o;w dnkok gsh Bkb fuyk ftu ;V woB bJh wIpo ehsk fr nk. i eJh ;sh jD sA pu jh rJh sK fIdrh Go d ik ftnkj eokTD sA toi fdsk fr nk. nDgV oyDh s gVdk eoBk, fe; wBy Bkb rbpks Gh Bk eoB dDh. fJj ;G ibw fJ;soh fgv s Mbdh ojh.

pkxD BkrD vkfJD s go dh iZsh se nkyD fe; Pow Bk ehsh.

ikfJdkd ftuA eJh fj;k Bk dDk, idA ih ukj nkdwh, fe; es fpb tKr, pKj cVe xoA pkjo eY dt, do do dhnK meoK ykD bJh. xN xN ftu tkfj ro dk i jo tyD tkb, fdnkb fgsk ro BkBe ;kfjp fJj nfsnkuko jdk ty fet ykwP ofj ;ed ;B < TjBK Po roi Bkb wpkoe puB TukoB ehsk ^

Gfv iwhn Gfv fBwhn, Gfv wrD thnkj..
Gvj jt d;sh Gvj ub okj..
Gv wnk Gv Gkbhn Gfv jt pXkB..
; feT wdk nkyhn fis iwfj okikB..
Gvj jh Gv Tgi Gv pkM B efJ..
BkBe Gv pkjok Je ;uk ;fJ..
fis wfy ;dk ;kbhjhn Gkrk osh ukfo..
BkBe s wy Tib fss ;u dopkfo..
HHHwdk fe; B nkyhn gfV nyo Jj pMhn..
woy Bkfb B bMhn.. (473)

bw ;wA sA Xow d Bkw jm, gubs j uehnK ohsK o;wK ƒ, iodko sohe ofenk. xo dh uko dhtkoh sA pkjo nkTD dh

fJ ikis fdsh. fJ ; ybh fcIk ftu ;kj b e, f;y nosK wodK Bkb edw fwbk e ubD d ;woE pD ;ehnK. Bkw igD, ; tk eoB sA be f;y fJ;sohnK P;so ; ike, xV s ;tko je, dPwD d nkj bjdhnK ojhnK. wBy dh nXh npkdh (nos) ƒ n r tXD sA oeD dk wsbp j nkgDhnK iVK nkg tYDhnK. Gfty ƒ spkj eoBk, toswkB ƒ ; nkj eoBk. wjkB ;fsro ih B sK gi ; ;kb gfjbK ;hb ; iw dh gsbh, fr ;s dk Ew, fgnko s ewbsk dh ;keko wos, tckdko ihtB ;kEh (nos) d je ftu fJBebkph ftuko ; ;ko ;Bwy oy ;B. n i d ftfr nkBe : r ftu Gh, pjs ;ko Bk ;wM, ikjb be pkb efBnktK ƒ iBw sA Gh gfjbK esb eo dD d, gkg eow eo oj jB. ;fsro ih d TgekoK bJh fJ;soh ƒ ;G sA tX TjBK dk XBtkdh jDk ukjhdk j .

; XBts fd;fj xfo ikfJ] BkBe iBBh XBh wkfJ] (1257)

Bkoh goy, goy ;G Bkoh, ;G Je goy woko] (983)

;fsro pkpk ih B tkfjro d BtA BktK ftu **"eosko s eoskgoy"** pjs tkoh tos jB. eosko dk noE j, f; ;Nh pDkTD tkbk. eosk goy dk wsbp j ekfJBks pDke fJ; ndo ftuoB tkbk. ro BkBe ;kfjp d fJjBK BktK ftuA ;kc BIo nk fojk j, fe gowPo ftjbk BjhA pmk. Tj f;PNh pDk e ;Gkb fojk j . op ih fefonkPhb jB. idA gG ftjbk BjhA j, sK fJB;kB ftjbk s wyN feTA oj < ftjb dk wkD ;fseko feTA jt < pdfe;wsh Bkb fJ; d; ftu ekfwnK feoshnK ƒ Pdo nkye doekfonk iKdk j . dfinK dh feos ewkJh s gbD tkfbnK ƒ gfink iKdk j . fe;kB ysh eodk, ;G dk gN Godk j . egkj phidk, rvh eodk, gkDh bkTAdk, okyh eodk j, c;b fsnko jD s xo fbnkTAdk j . T; ftuA ;ek, tb, fgR e, ;s efsnk s egVk pfDnk fr nk. egV dh orkJh SgkJh s f;bkJh ehsh rJh. gfjBD : r fsnko jD s fJ;ƒ sB s ;ikTD tkbk (pkjwD) Tu iksh giD ir pD pmdk j . go fwjBs wPes eoe fJEA se gukD tkb Pdo rodkB rJ, xo gkg. ;fsro ih B Xow dh feos yd ehsh, s

f;yK ƒ eoB dh jdkfJs ehsh. fJ; ekoB ;;ko ftu fiE f;y rJ jB, nkgDh fwjBs Bkb ekw:kp jJ jB. eJh f;y fGykoh sK TFek Bjh fwbrk. rowfs d wYb n;bK ftu doi j fe f;y B Bkw igDk, Xow dh feos eoBh, s tve SeDk j. ;kfjp ih B iks ekoB fe; ƒ ftPP ;BwkB Bjh fdsk, pbfe rDk dh edo ehsh j. f;y Xow feosh ekfwnK dk Xow j, ftjbVK wcsyoK bJh fJ; Xow ftu eJh EK Bjh. **"feos ftos efo Xow dh jE d e GbK wBkJ"]** (GkLr) fJ; bJh sK pkDh ftu doi jL^

"Tdw eofdnK ihT s ewktfdnK ;y Gu]

fXnkfdnk s gG fwb BkBe Tsoh fus]" (522)

ro xo ftu Bkw igDk s igkTDk nsh TFsw wfBnk frnk j. f;y bJh Bkw dk wsbp j ropkDh dh ;wM. ropkDh ftukofdnK ihtB irsh gkgs jdh j. pkDh gVfdnK edos ns ekdo pko fr nkB gkgs jdk j. ropkDh dnkok Gb po dh, je ;u dh, Beh pdh dh gSkD jdh j. nekbgoy Bkb fbtbhBsk ftu, ;fsro ih ƒ ropkDh nkt; jJh. fJ; Xo eh pkDh ƒ TjBK nkgDh j:ksh ftu jh, ebwpd eoe ;KG fbnk. fwbktN jD d ;ko ysfonK s puk fbnk. tkfj ro ih dk Bkw fJe gkto jkT; dh fBnkJh j, fiE ifrnk; ƒ ;Mh ns Pesh gkgsh jdh j. wB dk uB s nkswk bJh wesh, Bkw jh d ;edk j. ;ko dyK s t;heoD, ;yK dh gkgsh, yPhnK yV Bkw ftu yihd jB. id Bkw igfdnK, ;tS s Be ihtB fiTfdnK, eJh fJB;kB rDtkB j iKdk ;h, T; tes ;fsro ih T;ƒ Bkw igkTD (Xow gukoe) dh fiwtkoh ;gfdnk eod ;B. fJjBK Gb goyK dh ;rs, ns TFsw TgdP ;De beh tvh frDsh ftu rowfs ƒ XkoB eo oj ;B. goTgeko dh GktBk fjs uroh f;fynk dDh nfr nkBsk dk jBok eN dDk, ro uoBK Bkb iV dDk, pjs tvh ;tk j. nfij Be so sohfenK d iBw dksk ;B ;fsro ih.

"TfJ goy gkDh XB iB jfj TgdP eofj goTgekohnk]

jfo Bkw fdVktfj jfo Bkw ;Dktfj, jfo Bkw i r fB;skfonk]" (311)

XB ro BkBe ;kfjp ih ` tv SeD ƒ ro xo ftu tvk wkD jk;b j . tve SeD dk wkD, T; ƒ fwb ;edk j, i jEhA feos eodk j . i ftjbV ntkok j, Tj eh tve Serk < nkgD nkg bJh, pfunK bJh sK gP gSh Gh pjs yub eod jB. nkgD wjA rkjh eYe pNK d wj gkTAd jB. fJj tv SeD dh n;b s;tho BjhA j . tv SeD dk Gkt j nkgD fprkB dk Gd fwNke, bVtd ftnesh dh bV goh eoBh. nfj;kB eoe ngDk nkgk Bk iskTDk. di ƒ jhDk iK BhtK Bk ;wMDk. eM ftneshnK eb XB dh pjsks jdh j, Tj edh edkJh eM dAd Bio Gh nkTAd jB. GktA fJj fJe PG eow j, bfeB fi; eb gdkoE xN sA xN jD, ny tes bVtdK Bkb TjBK ƒ tv e ykJ, fJj j tv SeDk. nkgD sB dk egVk, jE dh oNh se, di ƒ dDh tv SeDk j . wB ftu tvgD dk roo eJh Bk nkt, fJjh j n;bh rowfs. fJ; Be GktBk nXhB ;fsro ih B yd bVtdK Bkb tve Sfenk. TjBK B goK s yV ehsk. idA fgsk ih B yok ;dk eoB bJh Gfink ;h, sK bVtdK ƒ T; og Bkb bro Sek fdsk. GktA fgsk ih dh ;ys Bkokirh Gh ;fjDh gJh. i eM Gh ;fsro ih eb ;h, Tj ;dk jh tvd oj.

“efN ssh; ikufj gG BkfJe dd sfN Bkjh Gvko]

TX GKv eS B ;wkt ;hX nfws go fBjko]”(503)

wBy wkso dh fJj pjs tvh ewIoh j, fe Tj nkgD ;y pko jh ;udk j . tXe nkgD gtko pko. fe; jo bwh fBrkj dVkJh sK ngD GkJhuko pkps, fgv d; iK Xow GkJhnK pko. ;wu wBy wkso d Gb bJh Tdw eoBk, dy do eoB dh efPP eoBh, nsh Tsw ;u j . roi ofjs, fpBk tkech ftneshd Gb fjs eM yub eoBh jh ;ops dk Gbk j . wIpoh t; nro n;hA nwbh so s fe; dh wdd BjhA eo ;ed, sK TjBK pko ;G GktBktK sK oy jh ;ed jK. ;fsro ih dh ofjBwkJh ftu ;dhnK sA ykb;k gE ;ops d Gb fjs, isB eodk nk fojk j. fJ; ekoB gE ƒ tvhnK w;ebK ftuA dh r ioBk fgnk. i ;ops d Gb fjs, ikB dh pki h se Gh bkTDh gJh, sK ;fsro ;kfjpkB, ns TjBK d

to;kJ f;yK tbA gk;k BjhA tfNnk frnk. ssh sth, fdbh dk uKdBh ue, bkjo dh xkj wvh, xbxkoHHHHHs jo pjs eM ;ops d Gb fjs, proi je ehsk. fJ; bJh fJj wkD eoB ir nyo f;yK dh nodk; dk nr pD rJ ^

“BkBe Bkw uVdh ebk, so GkD ;opZs dk Gbk” (nodk;)

;fsro pkpk ih B nfij Bteb Xow dh BhAj oyh, fi;f jo eJh fpBk oe ;fynK jh ngDk ;edk j. gfjbK gubs Xow p; fJe o;w pDe ofj rJ ;B. fJjBK f Xow wdoK se wfjdd eo fdsk frnk ;h. ;fsro ih B oph fBnwK f wdoK dh tbrD ftuA eYe, fJ;f ^

jfo ek wdo ;oho nfs ;jDk, jfo jfo Bkw fdV.. (542)

ekfJnk wjb wdo xo jfoek, fs; wfj okyh ifs ngko.. (1256)

“xo xo ndo Xow;kb”^ dk doik fdsk. jo fJe d fjod se Xow d rD gid ehs. ihtB ftu ;ko ekoi eofdnK fJwkBdkoh, Beh tuB gkbDk, fe; f dy Bk dDk, je Bk wkoBkHHHHHfJ jh sK jB Xow d rD. pok ew eoB br wBy ;u, fe wf tkfjro ty fojk j, T;dh ;uh ndkbs ftu, fJ;dk i tkp dDk gtrk. ro BkBe fgsk ih B nkgD ubkJ Xow ftu Pkwb jD s fe; bJh oe BjhA bkJh. nwho rohp, iK Tuh BhthA iks dk eJh Gd BjhA ofynk. fJ;soh goy ;ko jh pokpo GkJhtkb jB. pbh d; ro ekb dk eJh Gow BjhA ofjD fdsk. eJh pd; BjhA bkJh rJh. fJ;dk gsy ;ps j, joe rodnkok, ro xo uko dotki, uAj toBk bJh yb jB. ;rs grs ;kfonK bJh j, fJe ;wkB. ro rE ;kfjp ftu ;kohnK iksK f ;wbhns py;e, ;fsro ih tbA fJe pjs Tuh fw;kb ekfJw eo fdsh rJh. dp eub be, iK ;wki dh “ofjd yjd”, fiBK f ;dhnK sA goK jm fbskfVnk ik fojk ;h. ;fsro ih B nfijk ekoBkwk ehsk fe ;odkohnK pkdPkjhnK p\P fdshnK. ;h; s ski ;ik fds. fiBk dh ;dhnK sA fe; pKj BjhA cVh ;h, TjBK f tv osp njd gkgs jJ. pro fe; ftseo sA, ;G f fJe fijk TgdP, fJe fijk wkD s Xow ftu gtP eoB dk,

nfws SeD dk pkpo nfXeko fdsk.

“Je fgsk Je; e jw pkfoe s wok rojkJh] ”(wHõ 611)

fp;o rJh ;G sks gokJh] ip s ;kX ;rfs wfj gkJh] (1299)

fi; ;fGnsk ftu n;hA ftuo oj jK n i Gh T; ftu **“;G nZSk”** BjhA j. wBy nkgD Gok wBy sA Bcos eo, BhtK ;wM fJj xo gkg j. fJE sK wBy wkso d goSkt iK T;dh fdPNh sA Gh beh fGN iKd jB. n i se fJ; ghoK n tskoK foPhnK wBhnK d Gkos ftu, Xow wdo (<) Gh eM ftPP iksh d beK bJh yb jB. iB ;kXkoD bJh wdoK ftu dkyb jD s ;ys gkpdh j. o;ksb ftu roe eo fds rJ, ;do pDk fds rJ, wByK *f* Xow TgdP ;DB pdb, fgxfbnk row f;ek eBk ftu gnkDk gAdk ;h. wdo d ndo dkyb jDk sK fes fojk, BfVT bxfdnK *f* Gh wko wko e nXwJ eo fdsk iKdk ;h. fJe pjs wjkB nkswk Bkwdt ih *f* fpBk e;o sA wdo ftuA Xe wkoe eY fdsk ;h. ft nkebsk ftu Bkwdt ih B op nr cfonkd ehsh ^ fgsk gow;o ihU. s;hA ty oj j Bk, wA sjkvk fBwkDk fi jk pNk jK. fJj jekoh gkyvh iksh roo ftu, w*f* **“Yv”** nkye ibhb eo oj jB. wA sjkvk ;te jK, i w*f* woB sA pkd wesh Gh fwb rJh sK fe; ew < w sK jD fJ; iBw ftu fJjBK ;ko pXBk sA wesh ukjdk jK. BjhA sK ;D bT fgsk ihT, fJj pfJ l sh woh BjhA ; rA sjkvh j, feTAfe wA sK sjk*f* nkgDk fgsk ;theko ehsk j.

“wJ jJ iT wefs djr wefs B ikB efJbk]

J gvhnk weT YY ejs soh gi fgSTvh jfJbk] (1292)

;fsro BkBe fgsk ih B Bkw dt s T;dh TFws *f* rbteVh ftu fbnk. ;fsro ih B ;wMkfJnk “wo tho Bkwdt (nkswe tbtb) Gbe Gh T; EK TjBK gkgh beK ftu BK ikthA, fiE fcNekoK gD, Xe wko ikD. nk s*f* fJe wjkB ospk fdnK, wA Gh so ftukoK dk jkwh jK. nkgK fJe BtA ;wki dh f;oiDk eoKr. Bkwdt ih dh gktB pkDh pkpk ih B nkgD eb Tskok eoe ;KG bJh. oftdk;, epho s Bkwdt ih *f* wkD pyPfdnK, TjBK dh

gftso pkDh ƒ f;y Xow d wjkB roE ftu ;fseko : r n ;EkB fdsk frnk. fiBK Pdok ƒ wdoK d BfVT bxDk Gh wBk ;h, TjBK ƒ byK beh fBs fdB Bw;ekoK eod ty ik ;ed jB. fJ; eoe jo wkJh GkJh ƒ, fpBk ftseo grs s ;rs ftu, Pkwb jD dk nfXeko j . ;otoK ftu jo eJh fJPBkB eo ;edk j . ro BkBe pkpk ih B fJe gotko d wApo ;kfonK ƒ pDk fdsk.

“ jfJ fJes fwbj wo GkJh, dfpXk dfo eoj fbt bkfJ]
jfo Bkw e jtj iVh rowfy p; j ;ck ftSkfJ] ” (1185)

goksB ;fwnK sA b e n i se fJ jh toskok tyD ƒ fwbdk j fe fi ; fe ; B Jesk d ;so ftu goJ ik e nkgDh skes tXk bJh, Tjh dfinK ƒ rbkw pDkTD, Xktk pbD ub fgnk. idA nrA eJh wekpbk eoB tkbk Gh Bk j t, fco bNfonk d jo Gh jA;b tX iKd jB. fe; fJbkek g;sh eoe, fe; ykBdkBh PkB d pjkB, s fe; B Xow d Bkw s, iEpdh wIps ehsh, Tjh dfodk j fBpfVnk. oki os ghD, nfjbeko wk;ykD, s isK wk;w GvK peohnK dh fBnkJh. d;h ns pd;h dtA soK d jkew, rohp isk s ibw Ykj oj ;B. fpBK skes sA fJBk yBh NfbnK ƒ ibw eoB ofenk ikDk ;Gt BjhA ;h. ;fsro fgsk ih B Bkw igD tkb Xowh beK dk, ; rmB pDkfJnk. fJjBK Xowh ;ofwnK B, fje vkje ibw dh jBoh ƒ mb gkJh, ikpoK dk wj GfBnK. ibw dk oki BjhA, **“ jbwh oki ”** dk ;ebg ; ;ko d beK ;Bwy gP ehsk. nfi jk oki s ;wki fiE jo eJh ;BwkB Bkb ihtB pshs eo. fe; ƒ eJh pfd; BK j t, TFuk BhtK Bk j t. io ipo eJh Bk eo ;e. fJ; **“ ;s f;gkjh”** B, BtA goB gkJ. ;dhnK sA Gkos bfNnk gfNnk s popkd ehsk ik fojk ;h . ;fsro ih B fJ; “ ; ;soXkoh ;s f;gkjh B nfi jh f;fynk s skes fdsh fe ikbwK ƒ GkiVk gnk fdshnK. fJj “prw gok” ro BkBe ;kfjp ih dh feogk ;dek gkgs jfJnk.

;wd ftofb ;oho jw dfynk, fJe t;s nBg fdykJh]
ro rfpd, rfpd ro j BkBe Gd B GkJh] (442)

;dhnK sA seVk ewIoK s ibw eodk nk fojk ;h. ibw eoB tkfbnK dk fJBk jA;bk fJ; eoe tfXnk jfJnk ;h, feTAfe n rA wekpbk eoB tkbk eJh BjhA ;h. irh ;fBnk;h pkjwD s ekih, nkg nkgD sohe, isk ƒ Xow d BK s bN oj ;B s oki tiho nc;o uXoh Bpodko nkgD Yr yB gh oj ;B. isk voh ;fjwh jJh Tuh nktki se BjhA eYdh ;h. ;fsro ih B fJe BtK f;XKs gP ehsk. nkT Xowh be` jD ibw d yksw tk;s s;hA jE ftu feogkB geV. py| j wdkB ftu fBso, ibw d ftoX ir eoBk, **“Xow :ZX”** j. fJjBK fr nkBhnK, ;sK GrsK s rowyK B ibw ftoX srK ;s bJhnK, pdeK fsnko eo bJhnK, shoK ewkBk ƒ ; ik fbnk, xfVnK s ;tko j ws ƒ trkoB br gJ. fJe bw ;wA se sr tkjDh gJh, irbh tk; eoBk fgnk. nefj s n;fj ePFN GrD gJ. go fJj “GrsK dh ci”, fis jk;b eoB se, ibw d yksw se, sr tjdh ojh. **Grs ;ow pD rJ s f;gkjhnK ƒ Xowh fiTV pDk fdZsk.** sKfe eJh ftneshi iK iEpdh, fe; ƒ vokt Bk, eJh fe; sA vo Bk. skes to be ewIoK s nfij ibw eod ;B, fiBK ƒ gV ;De sbhnK SNdhnK jB. gPs do gPs pd sA pdso ihtB fiTD bJh wIpo eo fdsk iKdk ;h. ;ko wByh nfXeko ysw, s rbkw pDk bJ iKd ;B. rbkwK d pu ns fJ;sohnK Gh rbkw. fJjBK rbkwK ƒ idA ih ukj tfunk ik ;edk ;h, efNnk s esb ehsk ik ;edk ;h. eJh dkd cfonkd fes BjhA. ;fsro ih B wkB;e ns ;ohoe pb XkoB dk jew fdsk. bwh ir sA pkd ro e bkbK B rbkwh ƒ rb bkj fdsk. ;ko vo G wek fds.

iT sT gw ybD ek ukT] f;o Xfo sbh rbh woh nkT]
fJs wkofr go Xohi] f;o dhi ekfD B ehi] (1412)

dfynko beK d Gb bJh ;fsro BkBe ih ;;ko ftu nkJ. TjBK oph fr nkB jo gkDh wkso se gukD dk Tgeko ehsk. fJE sK iBw sA jh pkjwD B ;kfonK dk ro jD dh rdh ;KGh jJh ;h. PdoK ftu Gh GktA pjs tv rDh iB, ftdtkB fr nkBh jJ ;B,

pkjwD B jo jopk tos e TjBK f fbskV fdsk. pDdk wkD sK feE dDk ;h, ; rA ;dk xo ngwkB ehsk. feTAfe pkjwD d tvo T; f wf f;fwsh, ns sb;h okjhA, nfi jh ws de rJ ;B. epho ih B ;kc efo fdsk, wA pkjwD gkyvh bNo f ngDk nkr fe; ;os Gh ;theko BjhA eoKrk.

"epho pkwB ro j i rs ek GrsB ek ro Bkfj]
nofM TofM e gfu wnk ukoT pdj wkfj] "(1377)

ro BkBe fgsk ih B iks ns ;ohoK BkbA rDK dh edo eoB dh fgos gkJh. ro ;oho BkbA, ropkDh f TFuk ospk pyfPnk. f;yK f ftnesh iK wosh gik BjhA, fBoeko tkfjro dh nokXBk eoB dh iku f;ykJh. fJ; ;X wskpe guw rodt B, ;h dopko ;kfjp nfws;o fty gEh ;kfjp (gfjbk Bkw) dk gekP ehsk, eJh wosh BjhA. Bk jh dth dts s Bk jh fe; ro ftnesh dh. i f;y PoXkb nkTAdk, ropkDh ftuA ;op gyh fr nkB jk;b eodk. fJ; ftukoXkok f n ro Nofdnk, d;w gksPkj j io B, fr nkB d nEkj ;kro f, ro jD dk nbkB eo fdsk. fJj fr nkB ro (Ppd ro) ;dht ekb tk;s f;yK dk ofjpo pD fr nk. d;w gksPkj B i ehsk, Tj ro BkBe ;kfjp ih d nkP wskpe jh ;h. ; rA fJj efjDk fI nkdk tkip jtrk fe d;w ikw ftu ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B jh fr nkB d ;w f ;dht ekb tk;s ro jD dk bk;kBh ese toskfJnk.

"pkDh ro, ro j pkDh ftfu pkDh nfws ;ko]
ro pkDh ej ;te iB wkB, gosfy ro fB;sko] "(922)

;kv nkb dnkb nBe EkJhA eV nkfd d tv Yo br jd jB. fJjBK okjhA wSo wyh ns eJh fpwkohnK cb iKdhnK jB. i ikB btk Gh j ;edhnK jB. f;nkD wBy T; eV euo f ysK ftu ykd og ftu tos bAd jB. fJ; ykd sA cb cb s c;b eJh rDK tX MkV fddh j. p; ;ckJh Gh j rJh s eJh fBjwsK Gh fwb rJhnK. fJ; soK wBy ndo pjs ;ko n rD BekBe Go gJ jB. fJjBK ftekoK ekoB wByk ihtB spkj j iKdk j. i n;hA ;fsro

BkBe ;kfjp ih ƒ gS tyhJ fe “ro fgsk ihU` feogk eoe ;wMkU, ekw eoX bG wj jeko nkfd ftekoK ƒ t; ftu fetA eohJ <” sK fgsk ;fsro ih cowkB eod jB, “fr ;s d pXB ftu pMe “Jek Bkoh ish” tkbh i rsh ngDkU, ekw ekp ftu ojrk. i ftnkj Bk eotkfJnk sK wB pekp j e ynko eork. feTAfe

fenk rbkfJU GS go tfb B ij es s..

BkBe cbK ;dh tkfV fyfVnk jG ;;ko fiT. (1095)

“isB eo fpd fet B ojkJh] wBnk vb Boe gkJh” (906)

fJ; soK eoX ƒ phosk ftu pdb fdU. bG Bkw XB fJeso eoB dk, ;tk eoB dk eoBk j. wj jt sK roOtkfjro ih Bkb, TgdP ewkTD dk. jeko ƒ pdb dDk j ;twkD ftu. fBdk ur bh dh EK ropkDh ;DB tb ouh pDh jt. nyK Bkb gokJ og s bGkfJwkB jD dh EktA, joiht ftu gG is tyD dk ;Gk pDkU. ftjb wB, ns ;oho ƒ fiwtkohnK ftu oMkJh oy. fJ; soK jE eko (feos) tb fus eosko tb. fJjh Yr j ftekoK ƒ ouBkswe gy tb wVBk dk.

“wB jkbh feo;kDh eoDh ;ow gkDh sB ys]
Bkw phi ;sy ;jkrk oy rohph t;]”
GkT eow efo iw;h ; xo Gkrm dy.. (595)

Xow d Bkw jm nkw beK ƒ, fJe bw ueoftT ftu TbMkfJnk jfJnk ;h. ;kXkoB ftnesh nfrnkB t; ceN eow eKvK ƒ jh Xow wB pmk ;h. ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B, gfjbK fJj Tgeko ehsk fe nysh, dtpkDh (;;fes) ƒ Beko e gikph ftu nkgDh pkDh fbyh, s Xow Tgd; ehsk. fJ; soK eoB Bkb tdK dh TFusk s pkjwDK dh bpVdkoh uko ykB fus j rJh. beh nkgD Xow eow yd eoB d :r j rJ. fiBK gkyv eowK okjhA beK ƒ bfNnk iKdk ;h, TjBK ftu ^ tos, ;okX, shoE, fJ;BkB, Br goh ofjDk, wB XkoB eoBh, ubhj eND, gEo (ps), gik jw ir, woB iwD ftnkj nkfd tes pkjwDh gik wkBsk, ;ws g; gShnK ns oyK dh gik d. ;fsro ih B feogk eoe f;Xk ;gPN TgdP

de, fJe tkfjro ih d bV sK bkfJnk jh, s pkeh ;ko nvpoK sA wesh fdtk fdsh. fJj gkyv eow tkfjro ih d do s gotkB BjhA ehs ikD. TE etb Bkw ifgnk s Be ew jh ;jkJh jDr.

eow Xow gkyv i dh;fj fsB iw ikrksh bN..
fBopkD ehosB rktj eos ek, fBwy f;wos fis SN..(747)

fi; ;otsw ekoi bJh ;fsro pkpk ih, irs ftu s;ohc fbnkJ ;B, Tj ;h fBowb gE dh ;kiBk dk wjkB ekoi, fJ;dh ;wK pX ;goBsk. ;fsro d uoBk d Go, ro fgnko ftu fJeso jd rJ. ;kfjp ih nkgDh ihtB ftXh s gftso puBk okjh, ftekoK dh wb eY, fBowbsk pyP oj ;B. rDK Bkb Gogo eo oj ;B. ;fsro ih dk gbk cVe fgS NoB tkfbnK dk fJe ekcbk pDdk frnk. fJ; ;kX jJ rowyK d fJem *f*, nrA **"fBowb gE"** iK f;y gE fejk ikD bfrnk. fJj Bkw igD tkb, goTekoh **"f;gkjh"** ;B, s P;soXkoh, ibw dhnK iVk TykVB tkb **";kX"** ;B. jEhA feos eoe, tv SeD tkb **fr;sh** ;B. fJjBK dh eoBh sA bNo epd ;B, wIbwk *f* Xotk; fwbdk ;h. fJj fJe gG *f* fXnkTD tkb, fJe ftukoXkok *f* wBD tkb, fJe okj d gKXh, fJe wfib s giD bJh TFdwPhb. fJj fBowb gE i ro pkpk ih B gdk ehsk, rd fyvkfJnk, pkeh ;fsronK B jo gVkJh fbykJh f;ybkJh eotkJh. *s goy eoe d;w gksPkj jio B, ykb;k Bkw de, ;goBsk dh wjo bk fdsh. iK fJj nky ;ed jK fe ro BkBe ;kfjp ih B, d;tA ikw ftu, fBowb gE *f* ykb;k gE d og ftu spdhb eo fdsk.

HHHHHHHHHHbjD dh cokJhn BkBek djh yNhn..
"ifs Ujk irfs ;kfJ ;fj ekfJnk cfo gbNhn]"(966)

pjs goksB ;fwnk sA jh skesto wBy ewIoK s fe; B fe; og ftu io ipo iK Xekeod nkJ jB. eJh SN fij ;kXkoD ftseo jD sK podk;s eo Gh bJ ikD, fJE sK Xow d Bkw s xo ngokX ns bNK yjK ehshnK rJhnK jB. jo f;sw fJj gJh fJe tv wByh GkJhuko *f* Pdo nkye Bkw igD, ftfdnk jk;b eoB,

lwhB ikfJdkd yhdD urh ;tkoh eoB, f;o s grVh ;ikTD, ns urk ykD gfjBD s Gh ;ys gkpdh nkfJd eo fdsh. Mm fJbiwk bk e ihG eN dDh, nyK eY dDhnK, eBK ftu f;ek fgxbke gk dDk. ;do ƒjK XhnK Bkb ipo fiBkj eoBk, fco fes eJh ;DtkJh Bk jD dDh fJe nkw toskok ;h. xo ftu nos dh dPk Gh ;doK tkbh jh pDk fdsh rJh ;h. fgsk ;fsro ih B ;u wvb d ;ko goi jh X fds. TjBK jo gkDh wkso, fJ;soh goy, pu pY ƒ, gwk Grsh eoB dk ybk nfXeko d fdsk. fJ; ekoB pkjwD d ;skJ be pV TsPkj Bkb, f;y gE ftu Pkwb jD br gJ. ;G oektNK jNk fdshnK rJhnK. Bhft nK ftuA ;fseko rJ eM e pior rof;yK dh cfoPs ty ^ GkJh wodkBk ih, bkb ih, ;hjK ih, j; ih, fpXh ud ih, isk ih nkfde uwed f;sko jB. jo pjs ;ko wkJh GkJh i ikbw ;wki tbA gSkV fds rJ ;B, f;yh wvb ftu gtP eoe, wkD gkTAd oj. ro rE ;kfjp fJ; rb dh ;G sA tvh fw;kb jB, fiBk ndo nysh PdoK dh o;Bk sA TukoB ehsh jJh oph pkDh, ;fsro ;kfjp ih d Bkb jh ;GBhe j. byK beh fi;ƒ fBs ;h; MekTAd jB.

“;kX ;fr BkBe pfX gkJh jfo ehosB nkXko]

Bkw dT fsbuB epho dk;o wefs GfJT ufwnko] (498)

fr;s dhnK swkw fiwtkohnK sA GrV, nysh Xkofwe beK B, fr;s ƒ pVh pPowh Bkb Gfvnk. fr;s dk wb Xok, wK GD gsBh pNh dk Ponkw ngwkB ehsk. fJ;soh iksh, ir iBDh ƒ **“Boe dnkoh”** nky fcNekfonk. pfunK s nosK ƒ eobKd Sve, fJj wyN be, irbK gjkVK tb B; rJ. xo TiVd oj, pu ftbed oj, nosK ngwkBs nt;Ek ftu jTe GodhnK ojhnK. fjd;skB pd;h ikpoK d goK jm fbskVhAdk fojk. fJjBK irh ;fBnk;h fsnkrh ;kXnK dh nDy ros edh Bk ikrh. rcktK wmK wdoK ftu ns do doki irbK ftu, Grsh sgf; nk (<) eod oj. rcbs dh BhAd ftu xe ;s oj. ni f;yK ftu vodko Eb Eb eodhnK rrVK tkb, Bkw igD dk fJjh gkyv eo ^ eotk oj jB.

ibw d ftoX fJjBK edh fJe nyo ipkB s BjhA nkTD fdsk. Xow n;EkB Yfjd oj beK dk ipoh Xow fgtosB jdk fojk. fJj be ;oho s ;nkj wbe Gr nkfd ghe Xow (<) ewkTAd oj. nkw beK f wj wkfJnk d ikb ftuA eYe, **"wesh dk wkor"** ftykTAd oj. jEhA feos eoBh, ysh tkgko bVtdK ns nkgD gtkoK dh ;Gkb eoBh fJjBK f Bk GkJh. d; ofynk fjs ikbwK Bkb d jE eoB tk;s fJjBK edh ;funk se BjhA." **fJj ;;ko ns gtko ;G Sbktk j** "fJjBK dk guko ;h. **"np dy nrb iBw ;y"** d ;pi pkr ftykJ ik oj ;B. ;fsro ih B ve dh uN Bkb r ie nbkB eo fdsk, gG gkgsh tk;s xo gtko fsnkr e irbK ftu GNeD dh loos BjhA j. ;rA nkgD fj; dhnK ;G fiwtkohnK gtko ftu ofjfdnK fBGkJhnK ikD, gowPo f us ofynk ikt. pokJhnK sA pfunk ikt. ysh Beoh f;gkjhrhoh Be Bhns Bkb eJh ew eo gtkB j. p; xo pfmnK jh tkfj ro ih dh gkgsh j ikt rh. fJj n;b Xow j, fes pkjo GNeD dh loos BjhA.

BkBe ;fsrfo GfNn goh jt irfs]

j;fdnK ybfdnK gBfdnK yktfdnK ftu jt wefs] (522)

ihtB pshs eofdnK pjs ;ko Tsok uVkn nkTAd jB. ewlo wkBf;e pDso tkb ftneshsK jo Gh tX voge jd jB. ukbke fposh tkbh ;Dh B, wBy dh fJ; ewloh dk pns bkjk yfNnk. T;d nr fJe gk; ;tor d ;gBwJh fuso gP ehs rJ, s di pB Boe dh fGnkBesk oyh rJh. pkjD B nkgD nkg f pjwk d wj sA gdk jfJnk d;e, ;G sA Tuk xfPs eo fdsk. s fco op se gju fJ; **"oIp d ftub"** okjhA jh ;Gt ;h. ftub dh yPh jk;b eoB tk;s, T; f og ;Bk nBki iwhB s nkgDhnK pNhnK se dkB (<) ehshnK ik ojhnK ;B. fJ; iBw ftu i Gh dkB eor, nrb iBw ftu j ikoK rDk gkgs j trk. nkgDh fJe bVeh dkB eor, s fJdo d nykV dhnK j IkoK ;do nosK gkgs jDrhnK. fJj ;kok eM ;or ftu jh fwbrk. i fJ; soK d dkB

gB BjhA eor sK j IkoK iBwk se BoeK ftu dy GrD bJh ;N ikTr . fJ; goGkt nXhB beh nkgDhnK fBehnK wk;w pkbVhnK, dkB d og ftu fJjBK tfjPh beK ƒ ;Ag fdd ;B. s Tj dfod fJjBK wk;w ebhnK ƒ w;b fdd ;B, fIdrh popkd eo fdd ;B. wdoK ftu fJ; ohs dh ofjd yjd n i Gh betA Yr Bkb gubs j .

i eJh dfynkok j , rhp j , fpwko j , sK fgSb iBwK d gkgK ekoB j . i eJh nwho j , XB gdkoE jB, s Tj fgSb iBw ftu ehs dkB ekoB j . fJ; bJh dkB gB d Gow ikb ftu c;e, ngDk ;G eM "pBko; d mZrK" jtkb eofdnK eod ;B. eM e;K ftu sK ngDk ;G eM bNk e eKPh fty, Xow d BK s ;tor d bkbu ftu nkgD nkg ƒ eotZso (nkok) Bkb fuotk bAd ;B. nbkjkpkd fty pjV sA fvZr e ikB r tk bDh, s r rk Bdh ftu vZp woB ƒ, tZvk gB fe jk fr nk. ;fs ro ;u gksPkj ih B, Boe dk vo s ;tor dk bkbu wbA jh od eo fds .

> **;or pk; B pkShn, vohn B Bofe fBtk; . .**
> **jBk j ; jJh j, wBfj B ehi nk; . . (337)**
> **etB Boe fe nk ;or fpukok, ;sB dT okd . .**
> **jw ekj eh ekfD B eYs ngB ro go;kd . .(969)**

Bk ;or dk bkbu, s Bk Boe dk vo ofjD fdsk. i po ew eor sK eJh sjkƒ puk BjhA ;erk, ur ew eor sK eJh sjkvk Be;kB BjhA eo ;erk. Bkw igDk feos eoBh tv SeDk s gG ƒ ;dk us oyDk. nfi j ysoBke ns pjs jh tv Gow ikb ftuA, ;wki ƒ wes eo fdsk. j iko pko Bw;eko j nfi j wjkB pkpk ih ƒ.

> **nX eg wfj dhge pfbU rfo fod ehU gork;k]**
> **ej Bkbe do; gfy ;y gkfJnk ;G goB jJh nk;k**(1212)

Ugo pbK Bkb GktA nBe ftnesh efj dAd jB fe n;hA oph olk ftu okih ofjd jK, go nfijk BjhA j . pj frDsh fJB;kB owK dh pndph eod jB. eh fJj op dh oik dh gosy TbxDk BjhA j < eosko B edos ƒ pjs ;do pDkfJnk j . wBy

ns nosK Gh gow;o B nsh ;do pDkJ jB. bfeB wBy ƒ nkgDh neb s eM fI nkdk jh wkD j frnk. fJ; bJh jo ;jDk pDB bJh (owK) dkVh e;K dh pndph eodk j. dkVh e;K tkb ;og dh fJe nkgDh fBowb fdy j, BokBh goGkt j. ;dk sA jh Xowh wjKgoy dkVh e;K dh ;Gkb eod nkJ jB. feTAfe Tj ;jh wkfjfBnK ftu oph oIk ftu okih ;B. ;ko Grs ;kfjpkB, d; gkfsPkjhnK, ;kps ;os ftu ;B. ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp sA be ;dk sA f;y, ro jewK wskpe dkVh e;K dh ;Gkb eod oj. d;w gksPkj jio B, dkVh e;K ƒ Be;kB gkukTD tkb f;y ƒ f;yh ftuA ykoi eo fdsk. nos tkfjro tbA py; ;og ftu jh ;jDh brdh j. i eJh wBubh nos Bebh dkjVh e; fujo Bkb fugek bt, sK eh T; ƒ eJh urh nkyrk< ;rA ;kfonK d wike dh gkso pDrh. fJ; soK wBy dkVh e; eNtke, nos pDB dk Bkekw isB eo fojk j. fJ; soK eoB Bkb Tj nos pD BjhA ;erk, s go; ofj BjhA ;erk. fJ; ;do ;og ƒ ;fsro ih B wkD tfvnkJh pyPh ;h.

yp soh groh whm so pb.. (727)

“;kps ;os d;sko f;ok]” (1084)

jo fJB;kB fe; Bk fe; pXB ftu pfMnk jfJnk j. nkg ;jVh ed eN fojk j. tkfj ro ih dk Bkw igD tk;s, wBytk ;oho gkgs jfJnk ;h. fJ; dk tXhnk ckfJdk Bk Tmke wBy pXBk dhnK pVhnK ftu pM frnk. fi; fe; sA wes jD dk Yr gfSnk, T;B ;rA jo pXBk ftu ieV fdsk, eokj gk fdsk. **“so ehs dk cb j, ;ik GrDh gtrh. dkB eo shoEK s ikT”** nkfd. go pXBk sA wBy ƒ wesh Bk fwbh. ;dhnK sA wBysk dh Xow d Bkw s bN loo jdh nk ojh j. goK Eb fbskV nysh ;doK B fe; dk eh ftrkfVnk j< fiBK ƒ j IkoK ;kbK sA **wesh** BjhA fwbh. pdB;hph Gywoh ns i jkbs B TjBK dk fgSk BjhA Sfvnk. nos, wBy dh wK GD gsBh ns Xh j. wod dh pokpo dk nX jD d pkt id Gh, T;ƒ gok ;BwkB BjhA fwfbnk< T;B fe; dk eh ftrkfVnk ;h<

T;f fesB iBwk se fJ; soK Boeh ihtB fpskTDk gtrk < ;eokBk j nekb goy ih dk fiBK feogk eoe wBy wkso f fIdrh dh ;jh ;Mh dD tk;s ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih f Xosh s Gfink. TjBK nke ihtB wes dk gkm gVkfJnk, Mm bkfonK s ftPtk; Bk eoB dh skehd eo fdsh.

; wesk ; ;kfo fi roTgdf;nk]
fs; eh rJh pbkfJ fwN ndf;nk]
fs;ek do;B dfy irs fBjb jfJ]
iB e ;fr fBjkb gkgK wb XfJ]
fi; xfN tf;nk BkT fs; pXBk ekNhn]
ro g;kfd feB ftob jfo XB ykNhn] (519)

ns ^

wes ;t wesk jt] jTw wwsk ;pd yt] (116)
ftfu dBhnk ;t ewkJhn] sk dorj p;D gkJhn] (26)

fJ; gftso puB dnkok ;fsro ih fpBk fe; ydroih sA ;tk eoB dh jdkfJs eo oj jB. ;tk fpBk fteso sA jo bV td gkDh wkso dh. ;ko ihtK ftu fBoeko dk tk;k j, fJ; bJh oph Bdo d gkso pDB tk;s ;tk dk o;sk ;G sA Tsw j. fJ; Bkb ;oho foPN gPN jdk j. jTw xNdh j, wB gftsosk tb tXD br gAdk j. fiBk dh ;tk ehsh ik ojh j, TjBK dhnK fgnko n;h;K gkgs jdhnK jB. fJ; yso ftu ;u ;fsro ihB yd goB gkJ. Xow guko okjh d; ftd; ftu Gb GNe beK f gow;o d okj gkfJnk. pokJhnK fteko fsnkr e Beh d okj Nfonk. bro dh ;tk, ehosB dh ;tk, orhnK fpwkoK dh ;tk. **;G sA tZvh ;tk ;h rcbs dh Bhd ftuA Tmk pfJB;kch ftoZX bVB dh fjws gdk eo dDh. mhe rbs ;Zu Mm Xow nXow, iBw woB Boe ;tor**HHHHH; jDh fIdrh fiTD bJh jo soK dh ;Mh eotk fdsh, sK fe ny okj s NofdnK wBy fEVe Bk ikt. **fe; Gb jJ f okj gke wfib s guk dDk, ftekoK d jwfbnK sA ;oZfyns eo dDk, tvoh ;tk j.** fgsk ;fsro ihB fJj ;tk ehsh jhBjhA, ;rA

nkTD tkb ;wA ftu nkgD TFso nfXekohnK ƒ ;dk ;tk ikoh oyD dh skehd eo fdsh. i edh bV gJh sK ro ;kfjp B ;dk jh xo xkN, ;y nkokw gtko s nkgDk nkgk se, wBysk d Gb fjs, by bk fdsk. fi ; ;tk ehfsnK jeko gdk Bk j t, fe; s nfj;kB Bk iskfJnk ikt, Tj ;tk ;cb j TFsw j. fi ; ;fsro ih B fBi sA Tmke ftPkb fdPNh tkb pDk fdsk, Bw;eko j T; wjkB pkpk ih ƒ. ;tk eoB tkbk wrdk eM BjhA, go nekbgoy nBs pyf; ;K Bkb MbhnK Go fddk j.

o; B ekj ;fr eoj nkgB nkfg phukfo]
jfJ fBwkBk ifr ojj BkBe Bdoh gkfo] (259)

jo fJB;kB fe; ;u fceo ftu j, pV Mwb jB, fdB dk uB s oksK dh BhAd TFv ueh j. fJ; ftnkebsk ftu PKsh bGfdnK, Gfb nk wBy BfP nK dk ;jkok sedk j. dyK sA SNekok gkTAdk ;rA tvh dbdb ftu X;dk ubk iKdk j. BPk TsoB s gfjbK BkbA tX gPkBh nk xodh j. fJ; soK eokj fgnk iht, gfjbK g;k, fco f;js s ns fJis nkpo Gh r tk bAdk j. BPk iK s, itkBh dk iK fco gG d Bkw f;woD dk jh pjs jdk j. so; nkTAdk j TjBK dh jkbs s, i inkBh ftu BP dk ;jkok bGd jB. Tj edh fe; ƒ ;jkok BjhA d ;eDr. ;rA eM jh ;wA d ndo TjBK dh fIdrh ob iKdh j. nwb sK gPkd dk jh ek|h j. BehnK ufr nkJhnK dk pVk wkD jdk j. BfPnK ftuA edh Gh yPh B;hp BjhA jdh. iBw;kyh ftu cowkD j ^

g;s Gr nchw ;G Tso ikfJ Gogks.
Bkw ywkoh BkBek uVh oj fdB oks.

XBtkd j ;fsro ih dk fiBK jo fteko sA jE de puk fbnk.

“fJs wd ghs BkBek pjs yNhnfj fpeko]” (554)
dowfs i ghts fpybh gfs ewbh..
okw o;kfJfD i os BkBe ;u nwbh.. (399)

rof;yh B ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih d xo iBw fbnk. fgsk

ro ih sA ropkDh ogh bohnK rhs (ropkDh) f;y, TAr b cVe fBe edwK Bkb fgsk ih d fgS No. nm ro ;kfjpkB B fJ; f gotkB uVkTD fjs nDfrDs xkbDk xkbhnK. d;w gkfsPkj j io B ro f;yh f ftek; dh f;yobh uNh s guk fdsk. fi tA i tkB j ue gso f fgsk ;kohnk fiwtkohnK :r ikD e ;Gkb fddk j. ci ftu oroN f f;gkjh dh todh dD tes, f;fynk goh jD s, tckdkoh dh e;w uetkJh iKdh j. fi tA uD rJ MLAMP f njdk ;GkbD sA gfjbK jbc bDk looh j. fJ; soK ;kohnK wjstgoB flwtkohnK ;gD sA gfjbK, d; tA BkBe ih B, ofjsK fdV eotkJhnK. rowfs d ;ko gy ;wMke, fJj tuB fbnk fe uko tvhnK rbshnK (pio eofjsK) BjhA eoBhnK. dkVh e;K dh pndph BjhA eoBh. spke ;ws eJh BPk BjhA tosDk. jbkb iK emk wk; BjhA ykDk. gosB rkwh BjhA jDk. i eJh f;y fJjBK tvhnK eofjsK ftuA, fJe eofjs Gh eo dt, T;f ro e gtko (f;yh wvb) ftuA ykoi wfBnk iktrk. fJj wok jew j, ;fsro ih B urh soK jdkfJs eo fdsh. fJjBK puBk dh f;yK B ihn ikB Bkb gkbDk ehsh. f;y irK iXK d fGnkBe ;wA ftu Gh, gkg eow eoB pu oj, s ;cbsktK fJjBK d edw uwdhnK ojhnK. ni d iwkB ftu Jvl torh Bkwokd fpwkoh, **"gosB rkwhnK"** f rkb ;Ndh j. fJjBK wko orK sA etb ofjstkB ro ek f;y jh pfunk ofj ;edk j. BP nsh wko jB, ;wki f ndo ndo yk oj jB. jbkb wk; dk ;pX ;twkD Bkb j. f;y dh nkgDh nklkd j;sh j, fJ; B fe;l dk pbVk dpkT gtkB BjhA eoBk. ibw f mb gkTD tk;s f;y feogkB loo oyrk. fJjBK ehs eTb eokoK ekoB, ;fsro ih d fBowb G ftu ofjfdnK, f;y ftekoK dhnK yvK ftu roe jD ;dk tk;s wfjci j rJ. fJjBK fBnwk ns ;jDh d;sko ;ih jD eoe f;y byK ftu gSkfDnk sK iKdk jh j, ;dosk ftu Yo ;kok tkXk Gh jdk j.

"ykb;k wo og j yk;]
ykb; wfj jT eoTA fBtk;]" **(;opbj)**

f;y ;dk jh dy ;y ;wA oph oik ftu okih ofjd jB. go Bkb jh Tdw Gh f;y eodk j . fJ;f ikd wsoK, rph PeshnK s eJh ftPtk; BjhA, fJj nekb goy s Go;k oy e fwjBs eodk j . ;fsro ih d frnkB ns ;ohoe skes okjh, ;ko dyK dk Bk; s ;yK dh gkgsh eodk j . fJ; d; dh fJj tvh pdfe;wsh ojh j fe fJE ft jbVK bNfonK dk ;BwkB ehsk iKdk j, ekfwnK feoshnK dk nkgwkB. fJ; bJh jEhA fwjBs eoB dh ouh jh ysw j rJh.

fe;ws dh nk; bkJh oyDh, ik fe; rph Pesh tbA nuBush ;G eM fwb ikD d ;gB bD, ;fsro ih f wio BjhA jB. ;fsro ih yd ;to ibdh ikrd, fJ;BkB eo, Bkw ftu iVd, ;rsh og ftu ehosB eEk eod. TgdP jdk, ysK ftu ew eod, bro fsnko eotkTAd, fJ; ftXh Bkb ;ko ;te f;y Gh ;wK by bkTAd. d;w BkBe j io se ftek; eod, wibK sj eod, f;y "; s ns f;gkjh" pD ue ;B. ;fsro ih dh ;ohoe widrh ftu sK ;|bsktK jk;b ehshnK jh ;B, TjBK d ish is ;wkTD sA pkd, f;oK s ycD pB e, ; ;kb se ikbwK Bkb bjk bAd oj. n Ikdh fpBk TFdw ehfsnK BjhA nkJh. ysh Beoh dekB TFdw eoB s jh ;cb j ;edh j, fe; eokwksh Pesh Bkb BjhA. n i bV j, fe fjws eoe ropkDh dk noEK ;ws gkm nkoG eohJ. nfws SeD sA nkb; BK eohJ. Xow gukko eoB ftu fj;k gkJhJ. fJj ;wki s ;;ko Tdw d pbps jh ;jDk j s ojrk. nkb;h beK B edh ;wki dk eM BjhA ;tkfonk. Tdwh be dP dk wj wEk ;tko fdd jB. fJ; bJh f;y wkJh GkJh B TFdwPhb jDk j. fJj ftXhnK sohe ihtB iku, ;fsro pkpk BkBe ;kfjp ih dh feogk Bkb gkgs jJhnK jB.

fr nkB fXnkB feS eow B ikDk, ;ko Bk ikDk soh]
;G s tvk ;fsro BkBe, fifB eb okyh woh] (750)
w woy eh ese pks j, efN gokXh sfonk o]
roBkBe fiB ;fDnk gfynk, ; fcfo roGkf; B gfonk o] (612)

“fdB ofD ;G ;jktD fgnko”

;fsro ;kfjpkB ih dh P\ ;hns ƒ nBe pko Bw;eko j, fiBK nfsns gSV jJ wXekbhB ;wA ftu, wBy wkso dh ekfJnk ebg eoB bJh, BthB ftuko grN ehs. i Tsw TgdP ni Gh iwkB dh irkbh ;u BkbA pns nr jB. TjBK goksB ;fwnK ftu feB e beK ƒ ;wM nkJ jDr < i fJB;kBhns, ni Gh iV gik ƒ jh Xow wBh pmh j, sdA fJe fBoeko pko fds rJ ftuko feB e beK d fdwkr ftu gJ jDr < fJfsjk; ftu TxVtA BKtK tkb f;yK dh ihtB Pbh gVd jK, sK TjBK dh eoBh nr f;o Medk j. fJj wyh f;y Tj be ;B, fiBK ƒ ;uwu jh ;fsro ih tbA fsnko ehsh Gfty dh og oyk ;wM nk rJh ;h. fJjBK B ;fsro ih d jew s, sBwB XB ;G eM fBSkto eoB dh mkD bJh ;h. fiBK fIdrh d ;ko ;y nokw fsnkr e, wBysk d pXB eND tk;s, nkgDk nkgk nogD ehsk ;h. pjs wkwbh **“rJhnK riohnK”** rbK ftu i Tj TbM iKd, sK eh ;kvk eM ; to ;edk ;h < ;rA ni dk f;y ;wki TjBK dh ehsh **“ewkJh”** jh yk fojk j. ni d ftfrnkBe ir ftu, f;y wkJh (ftofbnK ƒ Sv e) GkJh, nDfrDs pXBk GowK ftu r;s j. fiBK cib ewk sA ropkDh B ;gPN ofenk jfJnk j, Tjh wBwsh ew, f;y nytkTD tkb eoh ikoj jB. fiBK ohsK o;wK dk eJh ftfrnkBe nkXko BjhA j. fiBK gik ftXhnK dh ropkDh ftu eJh wkBsk BjhA j. fi jV ew fIdrh ftu fes bkG BjhA guk ;ed. Tjh ew nyK s nfrnkBsk dh gNh pB e, f;y wkJh GkJh eoh ikoj jB. gkyv eow tkb w;b pjs jB, go fJ; fbys ftu etb **“;rKd”** dh n;bhns gkmeK ;Bwy oyh iktrh.

“;rKd” n;b ftu ;;fes d Ppd “;keKsh” sA pdb e pfDnk j. fJ; dk nyohA noE j fe “fpeowh ;ws d jo wjhB dh gfjbh sohe ƒ, ;oi nkgDk okj pdbe, gfjbK ysw jJ wjhB tkb okj sA, BtA wjhB tkb okj s, ubDk Po eo fddk j. fJ;dk

wsbp fe ;oi bJh ;koh Two (i yopK ;kb j) fJjBK pkoK (12) okjK s ubDk jh loohj . fpeowh ;ws pD ƒ 2066 e ;kb jJ jB. r rohnB ebvo pD ƒ 2007 ;kb j rJ. fJ; soK w;bwkBK dk fj loh ;B, T; skohyh xNBk Bkb ;pXs j, idA wjwd ;kfjp ns TjBK d ;kEhnK ƒ, wek Sve wdhB ike fBtk; eoBk fgnk ;h. rb eh fpeowh ;ws, ;kek ;ws, Jh;kJhnK tkbk Jh;th, ebvo, w;bwkBK tkbk fj loh ;kb, s jD f;yK dk "BkBePkjh ebvo". Gbk ;u` eh fJjBK ;ko beK d pDkJ ebvoK dhnK soheK nkg; ftu fwbdhnK jB < ih BjhA fJjBK dk nkg; ftu pjs coe s wsGd j. n r lh wjhB dh gfjbh sohe ƒ TjBK dh ";rKd" nk rJh. fj loh tkbh w;bwkBK dh gfjbh sohe fe; jo Bkb wb BjhA yKdh. fpeowh, ;kek, ;ws, ns BkBe Pkjh ebvo dh gfjbh sohe nkg; ftu BjhA fwbdh. **jD ;u e fj ;kp bkT fe ;oi fe;dk efjDk wBrk < feTAfe ;kfonK dhnK ";rKdK" fJe sohe ƒ BjhA nkTAdhnK. ftukok "nDgV" ;oi fe; dh rZb wB < ;oi B sK jo wjhB dh fJe sohe ƒ ngDk okj pdbDk jdk j. Tj ftZukok fJe ƒ yP s pkehnK ƒ Bkoki feTA eork <** fjdnK, w;bwkBK, fJ;kJhnK iK fco f;yK dh ftXh wskpe ub rk< go :kd oy` Xosh Ts gubs gVkJh fbykJh iK fj;kp feskp Xosh d beK dh nkgDh loos j. fJjBK B ;feN, fwN, xN, fdB oks, wjhB, ;kb s ;dhnK, nkgD bJh pDkJhnK jB, ;oi ƒ fJjBK dh eJh bV BjhA ;h. fJj ";oi wjkoki" Xosh d beK s gSe grN BjhA jdk. fe GkJh f;y` s;hA d; sjkvh ";rKd" edA j, sK fe wA T; fdB ngDk okj pdb btK. Tj sK p; ubdk ik fojk j, fJe pMtA fBnw ftu eoVK nopK ;kbK sA, fBofpxB. Tj EktK Gh fJ; Xosh s wid jB, fiE S S wjhB ;oi ftykJh jh BjhA fddk. TjBK dh ;rKd dk eh gpX eohJ GbK < Bkb ;kv fJE fdB j, Xosh d d;o gk;, nwhek eBvk ftu oks j. jo dP dk NkJhw nr fgS j. ;oi sK ngDk ew eo fojk j, T;ƒ ;kv pDkJ fdBK wjhfBnK Bkb eJh ;oeko BjhA j. Xosh ;oi sko ;G tkfjro ih

d pDkJ jew ftu eko ewk oj jB. ro cowkB gV ^

wekw fs;B nkyhn fi; f;f; B jth by]
n;wkB Xosh ub;h wekw Tjh Je]
fdB oft ub, fBf; ;f; ub, skfoek by gbfJ]
wekw Tjh Je j BkBek ;u prfJ] (64)

wjhfBnK d Bkw wByK B oy jB, op B BjhA oy. fdBK d Bkw wByK B xV jB, gwkswk B fe; fdB dk Bkw eoB BjhA ehsk. **ur wd fdBK dk rVpV xNkbk gikohnK B yVk ehsk j, gwkswk B ;ko fdB fJe fi j pDkJ jB. feTAfe ur wd fdBK wjhfBnK d Gow yV eoe, gikoh urh "uKdh" pD bAd jB. nkw beh gikohnK (fJjBK ftZu f;Zy fjd w;bwkB ;ko jh) d guko ekoB ngDk ;G eZM bNkJh iKd jB. feTAfe fJj gikoh "wkV frjK dk Gko" TskoB d pjkB urh wNh ewkJh i eo bAd jB.** pkehnK dk fceo Sve nkT nkgK f;y Xow ƒ wBD tkfbnK pko ftuko eohJ. ropkDh fe; fdB wjhB iK tes ƒ urk wdk BjhA wBdh. e;tNh pVh bk inkp oyh j ;fsro ih B. gV cowkB ^

XB; tbk xVh XB, XB wos gb ;ko]
XB; fdB; ;irVk fis fvmk rodko ;ko] (958)

noE L Tj tbk, Tj xVh (NkJhw dk fJe SNk fj;k), Tj wjos, s gb (ny MgeD fiBk ;wK) ;ko jh XBsk :r jB. Tj fdB pjs ;ir tkbk urk j, idA ;fsro dh f;fynk b e ;wK ;cbk eohJ.

nkw so s ro xoK ftu wf;nk gfBnk, d;thA fJekd;h ns ;rKd, "tv TsPkj" Bkb wBkJhnK ikdhnK jB. wBkTD sA Gkt j fe rbe ftu wkfJnk feBh e gAdh j. ropkDh dh f;fynk, fJfsjk; dk frnkB, ofjs dh ggesk, ftekoK iK BfPnK sA SNekok, fe; dk jfJnk j fe BjhA, edh BjhA ;funk iKdk. fJjh jek fdsk iKdk j, **";kX ;rs ih` nkT, drK eoke ro ehnK y;hnK jk;b eoHHHH**." idA ropkDh ;wM e gVd jK, sdA gsk brdk j fe ;dhnK sA ubh nk ojh pj gosh bN ƒ ;fsro ih B pVh ppkeh

Bkb, pgVd ehsk j . gikohnK d eog fujo s dPN eow isk d ;kjwD Br ehs jB. ifsP Ntk, iBw evbh ypk ; ik, Xkrk sths jEbk, ;fsro ih B go trkj wko. f;yK ƒ etb fJe fBoeko dk fBowb G, wB ftu XkoB dk jew ehsk frnk j . gwkswk ƒ ;kvh nogD ehsh jJh, eJh uhI BjhA ukjhdh. feTAfe Tj sK yd jh ;ko gdkoEK ƒ gdk eoB tkbk j . wBy wrsK op ƒ eh d ;edk j < ;fsro nwodk; ih pVk ;do TgdP eod jJ ;wMkTAd jB ^

nkfdstkfo nkfd goy j ;Jh] nkg tos nto B eJh]
;wtkfo ;fu ofj nk ;wkfJ] fs; eh ehws ejh B ikfJ]HH
wrfb wkfJnk wj TgkfJnk.. nkg f;fo f;fo XX bkfJnk..
pXtkfo nkg pfX;ko] rowfy eoDh ;pd thuko]
thotkfo ;G Gofw GbkJ] gs Gs ;fG d i bkJ]
;etkfo gG ofjnk ;wkJh] nkfg TgkfJ ;G ehwfs gkJh]
SfBuotkfo ;kTD ;k;s phuko] jTw wok Gow ;;ko]

(841)

noE ^ nkfdstkfo eh j < nkfd (wY) sA sK etb nekbgoy jh j . behA nstko ƒ othtko Gh nkyd B "oth" dk noE j ;oi. iothtko ;oi dk fdB j fco pkeh fdB fe;d jB < ;fsro ;wMk oj jB fe Tj fJe tkfjro nkg nkg j . T; d pkpo jo eJh BjhA j . ;wtko udowk dk fdB fwE fbnk frnk. ;;h wkfjB udowk. eJhnK jkbsK ftu :oghB ebvo s fpeowh ebvo tbA ;MkJ fdB wjhB ;KM Gh fd;d jB. fw;kb bJh ^ othO;oi, nstko, ;oi dk fdB.

: oghB ^ (Sunday) ;v ^ ;BOv, Gkt ;oi dk fdB.

;;h ^ udowk, ;;h sA jh ;w pfDnk j, Gkt ud dk fdB.

: oghB ^ wv (Moon+Day) noE jB udowk dk fdB. (Monday)

fJ; soK pkeh fdB wjhB Gh fe; dth dts iK jo PeshnK Bkb ;pXs ehs rJ jB. fJjBK dk ur wd jDk, XB gdkoE fJem eoB tk;s gikohnK dk d;N guko j, TAR ;ko fdB, wjhB ur

jB. ;wtko sdA urk j i wBy ;u d wkor s ubdk j. T;
eoskgoy dhnK tfvnkJhnK dh Ekj BjhA gkJh ik ;edh. wrbtko^i
wkfJnk ftu vp oj fco wrb fetA urk jfJnk < tkfjro ih B
nkg jh ;ko ihtK ƒ XfdnK ftu bkfdsk j. pXtko ^ tkfjro ;kvh
pXh gekP eo frnkB dt. rowy pD ikJhJ, Ppd dh thuko eoe
(ropkDh ;wMe) Tuk ihtB pDk bJhJ. thotko ^ fJ; fdB ƒ urk
fetA wBhJ i wBy GowK ftu g frnk < wBy gs pXh tkbk, Gs
pXh tkbk pD frnk. ukjhdk sK fJj ;h fe fJ; fdB gs pX fsnkr
e GowK sA wes j e ;tS ihtB pshs eoBk f;yhJ. ;eotko ^
fJ; fdB wB ftu fJj nfj;k; jt fe tkfjro jo iht ftu
;wkfJnk jfJnk j. ;koh ekfJBks T; B gdk ehsh j, s nkgDh
ehws nkg jh ikDdk j. PfBuotko ^ fJ; fdB behA ;fBe pkjwD
d fby rE tkb gkyv eow eod jB. “;kTD ;k;s”, dk noE j
;fBe dk fbfynk Pk;so. ;Bhtko eh ;tkork, idA fe ;ko behA
jTw ns wA woh ftu roe jJ gJ jB. ;, j GkJh` w;bk fdBK
d ur po dk BjhA j. fdB oks ;dhnK sA fJe;ko jh ub nk oj
jB. wBy B urh ws b e fIdrh nkgDh ;XkoBh j.

;fsro ih B ropkDh fbyfdnK pV Yr sohe tos jB.
fitA fe fIdrh d uko fj; tv e, ws dD tk;s “**gfjo**” pkDh fby
fdsh. fco d; d; ;kb d d; Gkr eoe tyo **ndkI** Bkb ;wMkfJnk
j. fJ; dk fJj wsbp BjhA fe n;hA “gfjfonK” ns “djkfenK”
d gikoh pD ikJhJ. fJ; soK “rTVh fEsh” pkDh ftu Jew di
shi tkbhnK fEsK” (soheK) frDfdnK rows ;wMkJh rJh j.
;fsro ih B sK “**tko ;s**” f;oby nXhB Gh pkDh TukoB ehsh j,
fi; dh thuko Tgo nk ueh j. nk;k okr ftu ro BkBe ;kfjp
ns ro nwodk; ;kfjp ih dhnK “**gNhnK**” fbyhnK jJhnK jB.
Gkt rowyh d nyo eow nB;ko fJe fJe nyo ƒ ;Bwy oye
Gh ;fsro ih B TgdP fby jB. j eJh nfijk f;y i pu ƒ ;eb
GiD tkb gfjb fdB, fJ; pkDh dk gkm eo ;D < ; ;fes fbgh s
nXkos **“pktB nyoh”** pkDh Gh ro rE ;kfjp ftu wid j. fJ;

ftu Gh rows tkb TFsw TgdP jh jB. fJ; sA pkd nk iKdh j rb **"pkoK wKj"** dh. pkoK wKj f;oby nXhB sykoh okr ftu fJe gktB pkDh ro BkBe ;kfjp ih dh Tukoh jJh j . d ik pkoK wKj guw rodt ih dk rTVh okr, gBk 133 s ;GkfJwkB j . ro BkBe ;kfjp tkbk pkoK wkjK nyh pbh ftu j . fJ; bJh Tj rodtkfonK ftu gVh BjhA iKdh gubs BjhA jJh. ro noiB ;kfjp ih dk TukoB ehsk pkoKwkj ;yh pbh ftu j fJ; bJh fJj gubs j frnk j . fI nkdk ;h g ikoh fe ;w d beK dh nkgDh fBih bkb ;k." **;kX ;rs ih` fJe sohe ƒ ro xo nke drK eokT. jkioh brkU, wjhB dk PZG Bkw ;D, ;kok wjhBk yPhnK Gfonk phsrk.** jo ; rKd sA d uko fdB gfjbK ;gheoK sA, eBgkVthnK nktkIK okjhA ;DkJh fddk j . rows Tgd; sK ed dk Gb ufenk j .

fJ; Gowikb ƒ sko sko eoB bJh rowy fgnko, TFu eNh d ftdtkB, GkJh rodk; ih pVk ;do ftuko d e ;wMkTAd jB ^

;TD ;rB thukoB, BT fr j "pkoK okf;" ftukok]
ekwD ^ND nT;hnK, eD;Jh gk;ko g;kok]
rdj es fpbhnK fJb wbkbh frdV Skok]
Bkfo goy gkDh n rfB, fSe gd fjvehtoskok]
"fEfstko" Gdok Gow, fd;k ;b ;j;k ;;kok]
tb Sb efo ft;tk; by pj uyh feT ot Gskok]
" rowfy ;y cb gko Tskok]" (5$8)

noE ^ eM nfr nkBh be PrB ngPrB dh ftuko eod jB. BT fr jK dh ukb pko ndki bkTAd jB. "pkoK ok;hnK ftu ftPtk; oyd jB." pkoK okPhnKI fJe idA ;oi fJe okj sA d;h wjhB dh gfjbh sohe ƒ di okj ftu gtP eodk j . d ihI wByK d BktK ƒ pkoK okPhnK ftu tve, fsBK pko ndkI bkTD. fJj ;G ndkI nfr nkBsk ftu gJ Gow Gby jB. eM Bk ;wM nosK gsh ƒ t; ftu eoB bJh ND eodhnK jB. eM jtk ftuA g; gShnK dhnK n tkIK dh eBPj bAdhnK jB. fe; bJh ysk jhrDK pok j . fe; bJh es dk oDk ysoBke j . fJ; soK fJbK wbkbhnK ƒ Gh

fe;ws Bkb iV fbnk iKdk j. nT;hnK^iwhB s fwNh ftSk e behoK eYDhnK, s gdP rJ gsh pko nkTD dk ndkIk bkTDk. eJh Gow eod jB fe xoA NoB bfr nK, ykbh xV tkbh nos wE Bk br. nkdwh jh wE br go T; d f;o s ;ehnK beVK Bk jD, jfonkbh f;o s ueh jt sK urk PrB j. eJh fSe tiD s spe gAd jB, eJh pkfJ r; ƒ pdPrB frDd jB. eJh jo fjueh brD s g;hB g;hBk j iKd jB. eM be fEsK tkoK (ur wd pko) s cib Gow eod ofjd jB. eJh Bk;wM Gdok ekbh (dth dh eogh) sA Eo Eo epd jB. eM woy fdPktK d ueothT ftu c; jJ ty ik ;ed jB. ;kok ; ;ko fJjBK jh ;f;nK ftu cf;nk fd; fojk j. fJ; soK d tb Sb ns gkyv eowK dnkok gsh gw;o ƒ yP BjhA ehsk ik ;erk. tkfjro ƒ Sve pkeh uAj pB gkyv eow ehs ikoj jB, i Tfus BjhA jB. rowy iB ;fsro dh f;fynk b e ihtB pshs eod jB. fJe fBoeko ƒ us ftu oyd jB fJ; soK ;;ko ;wdo sA gko j iKd jB. pXBK sA wes j iKd jB.

pjd dydkJh gfjb fJj j fe fi; nekb goy ih B ;koh f;PNh gdk ehsh j. fi; tkfjro B ;koh bekJh ƒ oih foie fdsk j. i ;kfonK dk ns BpVk eoB dh Pesh oydk j. T; wjkB gowPo ƒ GbV s woy pDk Xfonk j ;kv ydroi gikoh Nb B. wjkB ;fsronK dh gktB pkDh ƒ xN ob fdsk j gkyvh gikohnK B. gow fgsk ih B ;ko fdB gb xN wjhB fJe fij pDkJ jB. fJjBK bNo Xow wyhnK B gfjbK op ƒ rbshnK eod f;X ehsk. Gkt fe op ih sA po fdB Bk ujfdnK Gh pD rJ. fJjBK ƒ ur mfjokTD dh medkoh d fdsh op B eM **ftufbnK** ƒ. nkw PoXktkB wkJh GkJh **“po fdBK”** ftu Xow n;EkB ikD. TE urh wNh oew s gik ;wroh nogD eoB. fco gikoh ih ;ko gdkoE goy e sjkv **“gkg eZND”** dh nodk; eork. sjkv s wvok oj **“po frj”** ƒ TskoB bJh wso gVrk. wrbtko, thotko s ;fBuotko xo ;eN tkb fdB fwE fds rJ. fJjBK fsBK **“po fdBK”** dk ;eN i gkDh wkso s ;tko j, T;ƒ gikoh ih Tsko dDr. f;X PpdK

ftu op tbl ehsh rJh **“}bsh”** gikoh ;Xko fojk j. gikoh op jh BjhA pfDnk, **;rA oZp BkbA Gh skesto** jD dk Yb tik fojk j. ;fsro ih sK ;gPN ;wMk oj jB ^

wkjk osh ;G s xVh wos thukok]

s rDs feB B gkfJU ;u nby nXkok] **(140)**

noE ^ j feogk fBXkB, wjhB, osK, fdB s wjos ;G so fBnw ekƒB ftu pD jJ jB. woy fJB;kB frDshnK fwDshnK Bkb ihtB ;cbk eoBk ukjdk j. i fe BjhA j ;erk.

;fseko :r Grs epho ih pVk ;do TgdP d oj jB. nkT gV ^

nkfds eo Grfs nkoG] ekfJnk wdo wB;k EG]

;wtkfo ;f; nfws Mo] ukys pfr ;rb fpy jo]

wrbtko b wkjhs] gu uo eh ikD ohfs]

pfXtkfo pfX eo grk;] fjod ewb wfj jfo ek pk;]

fpfj;gfs fpfynk dfJ pjkfJ] shfB dt Je ;fr bkfJ]

;fes ;jko ; fJj pfs uV] nBfdB nkfg nkfg f;T bV]

Ekto fEo efo oky ;fJ] ifs dhtNh xN wfj jfJ] **(344)**

noE Gkt ^ nstko ƒ (SNh BjhA eoBh) gG dh f;cs ;bkj, Be okj s ubD bJh gfjbk edw, Po eo fdU. nkgDh fJ; djh ƒ Xow wdo pDk bU, fNe jJ wB dhnK fJ; ;oho wdo ftu EwhnK (fgbo) bk fdU. ;wtko udowk dk ;hsb fdB j. fJ; fdB s;hA nfws Bkw d rNke ghU. idA Bkw nfws ghTr sos ;ko fteko B; ikDr. wrbtko ƒ seV j e jGbk wko. i **“gu uoK”** B ndo wips febk pDk fbnk j, T; feb s ekpi j ikT. fJjBK gi ftekoK tbA ehs ik oj Be;kB ƒ ;wM. pXtko ƒ pXh neb frnkB jk;b eo. Gkt frnkBtkB, rDtkB pDe ;jDh fIdrh pshs eo. fjod ogh ewb ftu ;dk tk;s fBoeko ih dk tk;k j ikt. thotko ƒ ndoA ifjo ogh ftP fteko, fBdk, urbh, Xyk cop nkfd ;G eY e pkjo ;N fdU. pjwk fp;ƒ s fPt ƒ wBD dh EktA etb fJe op ih s nvb Go;k oy. Peotko dk

wsbp j fe ;fes Be ewkJh eo. behA ps nkfd oyd jB, sjkvk tos fJjh j fe fe; dk je BjhA wkoBk s tv SeDk. jo oi beK Bkb MrVk Bk eo, ;rA ndo gb oj tX oj ftekoK Bkb ir eo s fis jk;b eo. ;Bhuotko se wB nvb nt;Ek ftu gju ikt. fIdrh ftu fe; soK d Tsokn uVkn nkTD, nvb pD oj. fJTA wkB sjkv ndo fr nkB dh bNbNKdh is ir gtrh fr nkB d ukBD Bkb bpoI j e, fco s;hA ekw:kp fIdrh pshs eor. sjkvk iBw b e, ;;ko s nkTDk ;cbk wfBnk iktrk.

jo wkJh GkJh ƒ fJj fr nkB jt fe ;koh gktB pkDh fJe;ko j. ;koh pkDh fIdrh dk Xok j. f;y gE ftu g;o eoweKv, tfjw Gow, iV gik, ft nesh gik dk wY ekoB fJj j fe nkw ifr nk; pkDh sA do j. eM o;wK dh gosh sK Ioo ehsh ik ojh j, go **“Xow ewkfJnk”** BjhA ik fojk. piko ftuA bVhdhnK ;G uhiK g;k d e yhdhnK ik ;edhnk jB. go Xow **yhfdnk** BjhA ik ;edk. s;hA feskp rNek gEh ro rE ;kfjp yhd bTr, go Xow d n;b yohd BjhA ik ;ed, Tj sK fBGkTD gDr. wjkokik oD ihs f; x fiBh do se Xowh pfDnk fojk, ;G fBnwsK edwK ftu ;B. idA ihtB ftu **“Xow”** Bk fojk, etb Xow dk rbc ofj fr nk sK eM jh ;wA ndo yd oV fr nk gtko fr nk, Bkb ;rh ;kEh Gh vp rJ. f;y gE nXrsh ftu rsykD br fgnk.

;fsro ih sK ;gPN cowkB eo oj jB, gV ^

feofs eow e thSV efo feogk wbj okw]

ukfo eN djfd; Gw Efe nkJ gG eh ;kw] (133)

noE ^ ;fsro ih ;wMk oj jB, j GkJh nkgDhnK rbshnK d ekoB, wkbe gG sA ftSVk g fr nk j. T;dh nkgDh fwjo j ikt sK fwbkg j ;edk j. n;hA sK uko eNK d; fdPktK xw fco e ty bJhnK jB. fes ;y PKsh gkgs BjhA jJh. nyho jko jG e gG ih` soh jh PoD ftu nkJ jK, pyfPP eo dDh. ;fsro ih nr jo ;wMkTAd jB ^

d; B dhi ekj br] i ewktB ;Jh Gr] (888)

d; Bkjh ekj eT whsk] wkfJnk wj pX gG ehsk] (257)

idA eJh dy nkTAdk j sK nkgDhnK rbshnK ekoB nkTAdk j. eM xN fdB wjhB iK eM ;kb gfjbK ehsh rJh rbsh d nBgks Bkb ;ik GrsDh gAdh j. eJh tkoh sK fgSb ;wA (fi; f behA fgSbk iBw wBh ik oj jB) ftu pIorK dhnK ehshnK rbshnK dh emo ;Ik, TjBK d Tso nfXekohnK (t; i) f GrsDh gAdh j. ropkDh gwkD gV ^

;y dy gop iBw e ehJ] ;ikD fifB dks dhJ]

fe; eT d; dfj s gkDh ;j ngDk ehnk eokok j] (1030)

ropkDh sK ;kc PgPN nky ojh j tkfjro ih edh eJh rbsh BjhA eodk. Tj i eM eodk j, PkfJd T;dh ;kf ;wM Bk nkJh jt. s;hA yd jh ty ;ed jI eM ftnesh whAj gD s yPh wBkTAd jB. di eJh be pkoP ftu gPkBh wfj; ; eod jB. fJj sK ;kvh ;u s fBoGo j, n;hA fe; f urk s fe; f wdk wBd jK. ropkDh fJ; bJh nky ojh j ^

fBdT Bkjh ekj pks, Jj y;w ek ehnk]

ik eT fegk eoh gfG wo fwfb ;kX ;rfs BkT bhnk] (611)

ni f;y nytkTD tkb pkjwDh yko ;kro ftu, fJB poh soK roe j ue jB fe ;kok tos fojk toskok ty e, oj ep Tmdh j. jK ih nkT ;o;oh fi jh Mks ro xoK ftu ub ojh fBs fefonk tb wko bJhJ. dhtkbh, bjVh, jbh, tos, shoE :ksok ;kX fefonk nkfd sK ro xoK ftu fe; Bk fe; og ftu ub jh ojh j. nkgK fJe jcs d fdBK dk byk iyk eohJ, sK ekch ukBD j iktrk. Bk ;wM beK tk;s ;wtko dk fdB urk j, fJ; bJh rodtko ike **"Xow eow"** fBGkTD looh BjhA jB. nrbk fdB wrbtko **"Gkok fdB"** j, wrb dts iK jBwkB dk fdB j. i fes fJj BkokI j rJ sK eJh ;wf;nk gdk j ;edh j. fJ; bJh rodtko ik e **"dkB gB"** ehsk ikt. fJjBK d Bfws tos ofynk ikt, PkfJd fco fJj "dts" BkokI Bk jD. yP j e wj wrhnK

wokdK p\P dD. ewkb fJj fe fJjBK **colh dtfsnK** f, ropkDh B osh wk;k ;fseko BjhA fdsk. ;rA fJjBK dhnK wd eossK yp BrhnK ehshnK jB. f;sw fJj fe rodtko ftu jh ro rE ;kfjp ih dh jioh ftu jh rgs iK grN fJjBK dh gik wkBsk jJh ikojh j.

nrbk fdB nk frnk pXtko` fJ; fdB fe; gkDh s eJh “w;hps” BjhA nkTAdh. feTAfe “pX ew ;X”, beK B ;theko eo fbnk jfJnk j. fJ; bJh rodtko ikD dh bV Bk ojh. bye eJh tko pd;K ftu Xow guko tk;s iK ufenk j. fJe tkoh ;roKd tkb fdB tBeto fty eM ;MtkB rof;yK dh fJSk f ;Bwy oyfdnK fJj ftukoK ehshnK rJhnK ;B, sK ;rsK B nsh g;Bsk grN ehsh ;h. jK ih “pXtko pjs urk fdB j”, fJ; bJh eJh ftobk wkJh GkJh rodtko iKdk j, toBK nkw ;rs BjhA iKdh. i ehosBhJ eEktkue ns gkmh f;x rodtko ;tk s jd jB, ;wM bT fe TjBK bJh pXtko dk fdB pVk **“wBj;”** pD iKdk j. Tj fJ; sok fe fJ; fdB dX, wyD, cb, vpboNh nodk; bJh wkfJnk BjhA, GkJh ih dh gS gshs eJh BjhA. idA rodtko eJh BjhA nktrk sK ;tkdkoK dhnK bVK feEA gohnK jDrhnK < edh edkJhA ukj dX tbA ykbh Gy fYv jh ofj ikJhdk j. feBk e urk j “pXtko” ;tkdkoK bJh < thotko f ekch “eoVk” fdB fwE fbnk frnk j. fJ; fdB ghb or dhnK wfmnkJhnK ns ghb or tkb cb b e wkJhnK eskoK pBh nk ojhnK jdhnK jB. fJe sK pj;gsh dts dh eogh sA puD bJh, s di **“bkbK tkb gho”** dk fdB Gh thotko jh j. fJj dtA fjd dtsk s w;bwkB gho thotko f rodtko nke gekPwkB j iKd jB. rodtko ftu f;yh dk dw GoB tkb, fJjBK rows ftoXh ekbgfBe dtfsnK ghoK dh gik eo oj ty ik ;ed jB. j Bk jBo rodh, rodtko ndo prkfBnK dh wkBsk <

Peotko dk fdB urk j, fJ; fdB PoXkb be, nyv gkm Po eotk e xo ub iKd jB. go rodtko wkfJnk o;d nkfde

nkTD br gAdh j . fi ; Bkb gkmhnK ; tkdkoK dhnK bVK gohnK jD br gAdhnK jB. n rbk fdB nkD gjfunk ;fBuotko` jK ih fJj Gh pVk **"yNk"** fdB j . fJ; nysh **"dts"** dk rfj beK ƒ pVh Ssh ieV ftu b bAdk j . fJ;dh gik pV ;fseko Bkb rodtko d ndo ehsh iKdh j . fJ; ƒ yP eoB tk;s, wKj ;kps iK wKj dh dkb, ns ykb; ;oA dk sb. p; ih, PBh dts dh yPh gkgs eoB tk;s PBhtko ƒ Yo ;ko ekb wKj ns ;oA dk sb rodtko nk iKdk j . fJ; fdB fi tA jo eJh uhI gtkB BjhA jtrh, etb wKj ns sb jh gtkB uVrk. d;w gksPkj jio B tdt pkjwD ƒ PBh Bfws eM dkB d e f;yK dh goy ehsh ;h. idA tdtk pkjwD wKj ns sb b e ik fojk ;h sK f;yK B ;kok eM tkg; b fbnk. Tj pVk ebfgnk^ "ny PBh dts Bfws fdsk dkB sjkv jiw BjhA nkTDk." f;yK fejk^ "gfvs ih gktB ropkDh gV thuko e ;kv jkiw pjs wIps j rJ jB. PBh Bfws fdsk dkB jh BjhA ;rA n;hA sK ;ps ;Bh dts ƒ yk e jiw eo ;ed jK." f;yK wKj dk nkNk pDk e bD fwou w;kb gk e, sb ftu sbe, tV geV pDke Se SekJ. PBh Bfws fds rJ bj sA, eV pDtk e jEK ftu gfjB bJ. n rb fdB d;w gksPkj ƒ ;koh jJh phsh dk gsk bfr nk. TjBK pjs yPh ikjo ehsh. n wo bkvb pfuU` s;hA tfjwK GowK dh tvh SN f;o sA bkj fdsh. s;hA PfBuo ƒ f; rK sA cV e gNe fdsk j . fJj eVk sjkƒ ;dk usk eokJrk fe f;y etb nekb goy dk gikoh j, fe; PBh nkfd dh NA BjhA wBrk." nc; ; fe eV gkTD tkb, f;y nytkTD tkb, ro rE ;kfjp ih ƒ ;h; MekTD tkb, PBh tor ebgs dts (fe oky;<) dh gik eod gsy ty ik ;ed jB. Tj Gh ro rE ;kfjp dh jioh ftu rodtko d ndo. gpXe s gukoe fpN fpN tyd ofj iKd jB. fes fes **"eZM e ;wMdko"** gpXeK B, BfN; pov s fJBK e fby e bk dD dh fjws ehsh j ^ **";kX ;rs ih ;oA dk sb s wKj rodtko pjs nk ue jB. feogk eoe jo ;hXk nogD eo. wKj ns sb b e Bk nkT."** fJjBK EktK s fbfynk jD d pkt id wo uehnK

nkswktK tkb nfrnkBh fe;w d nB PoXkb, ni Gh ;oA dk sb s ekb wKj ueh tjhoK xsh rodtkfonK tb ik oj jB.

fJe ikDeko wdo d gikoh ƒ bye B gZfSnk ^ "gfvs ih s;hA nkgD wdo tZv yZb feTA BjhA pDkTAd < fiE ;rs pm ;e TgdP j ;eHHHH". Tj Nkbk tNdk fojk, pjsk io gkTD s nkyD bZfrnk ^ "frnkBh ih pok Bk wBkfJU` nkj i nopK yopK og youe s;hA "rodtko" pDk oj j, s;hA ;wMd j fJj rodtko B < edh ndo tos fojk toskok fXnkB Bkb nZyK yjb e tfynk j < ndo ;kok guko ";kvk" jh j fojk j. n;hA gkrb BjhA jK fe g;k youhJ idA fe sjkv rodtko jh wdoK dk og jB. p; fBPkB, ro rE s feogkB tkbk ;tkdko tye Gbyk fijk gAdk j fe fJj rodtkok j, toBkHHHH.

nstko tkbk fdB pVk jh **"GkrK Gfonk"** j. fJ; fdB rodtkfonK ftu gkmK d Gr gAd jB. ehosB, eEk, Ykvh, ethPo nkg nkgDh ebk d i jo ftykTAd jB. drK nodk;K ; teK gkmhnK ƒ wkfJnk d rc, gpXeK bJh rbeK dk BeK Be Go ikDkHHHH. feBk urk j nstko dk fdB, fJ; fdB ;G sA tXhnk jdk j bro. ;fsro ih sK fJ; soK cowkB eo oj jB, nrof;yK ƒ ;wM nk ikt sK ^

gdoj fEsh s ;s tko] wkjk osh nktfj tko tko]
fdB; ofD fst ;;ko] nktk rTD ehnk eoskfo]
fBjub ;kuofjnk ebXkfo] BkBe rowfy pMe ;pd thuko] (842)

noE ^ j GkJh` gdoK fEsK (udowk wskpe) ;s fdB, pkoK jh wjhB, uko osK, fJj wVwV e nkTAdhnK ofjdhnK jB. fitA fe edh oks edh fdB nkTAd ofjd jB, fJ; soK ;;ko Gh ubkfJwkB j. tkfjro ih B fJj ndGs yY pDk fdsh j. nNb nSb fJe tkfjro jh j, fi; B ngDh nfdy Pesh Bkb ;ko fB ikw ƒ pfBnk jfJnk j. j BkBe` eJh ftobk ;te ro dk frnkB jk;b eoe, fJ; tos oj tosko ƒ ;wM ;edk j. Ppd d okjhA

(ropkDh dnkok) edos ns ekdo dk frnkB gkgs j iKdk j.

;fsro ih sK ;gPN nky oj jB fe urk ew eoB bJh ro dh urh ws bD bJh eJh fdB wjos gSD dh bV BjhA j. idA Gh ur gk; brr fJjh urk fdB tbk wjos jtrk. po ew eor, fBoeko f Gbk fdTr ;ko fdB wjhB po jB. GktA s;hA uth xN rodtko d ndo jh feTA Bk pm oj. BoD dk; gkgh ;kX rodtkok BBekDk ;kfjp dk wyh ;h. o l gkm eodk s ;Ddk ;h. ro BkBe ;kfjp ih d gekP n;EkB dk wkbe. go tvk eeowh uvkb, fJe ; n;h f;yK dk yB vheK bk e gh frnk. n i d nDfrDs gpXe s gukoe pkDh pjs gVd ;Dd jB, go eh Tj ;ko Xowh goy Be fJB;kB pD rJ jB < eh rbeK ykso, uXoK bJh rbhnK BjhA ubdhnK < f;o BjhA gkNd, grK BjhA bEdhnK, wedw BjhA Grs iKd, eh ro e ;tkdko B fJj be < ro tke gV ^

fifB fifB Bkw fXnkfJnk fsB e eki ;o]
jfo ro gok nkokfXnk dorj ;fu yo]
wkj fdt; wos Gb fi; eT Bdfo eo]
BkBe wr do; dkB feogk eoj jo] (136)

noE ^ fiBK ftneshnK B ro dh nkyh rb wBh, TjBK d ;ko ftrV ew ;jh j rJ. feTAfe TjBK B go ;fsro ih sA fBoeko dk frnkB jk;b eo fbnk. oph ndkbs ftu Tj ;oyo j ikDr. TjBK tk;s ;ko wjhB ur jB. ;ko wjos Gb jB, ;ko fdB ur jB. fiBK s tkfjro ih dh ;tbh BIo jtrh. BkBe fJj dkB op ih sA wrdk j, fe feogk eoe nkgD uoBK Bkb iVh oyDk.

;fsro ih ;rKd f gftso BjhA wBd, ;rA fJj cowkB eod jB fe GkJh jo tes uth xN nm gfjo, Beh eo op ih f :kd oy. ro d TgdP wskpe fIdrh fpskU ^

TmfdnK pjfdnK ;tfdnK ;y jfJ]
BkBe Bkfw ;bkfjn wB sB ;hsb jfJ] (321)

guw rodt ih dk fJe Ppd gV, fJ; ftu ;fsro ih B

fBoeko dk i ;og ;kv ;kjwD ofynk j, Tj pVk bk inkp j. i nfij ftokN og tkfjro pko, ;Mh nk ikt sK ;kok euok eVk tfjw Gow eoweKv rbA bkj fdnKr. Ppd d doPB eo ^

Bk Tj wosk Bk jw vfonk] Bk Tj fpB; Bk jw efVnk]
Bk Tj fBoXB Bk jw Gy] Bk T; dy B jw eT dy]
nto B eT wkoB tkok] ihnT jwkok ihT dBjkok] ojkT]
Bk T; pXB Bk jw pkX] Bk T; XXk Bk jw XKd]
Bk T; wb B jw eT wbk] U; nBd s jw ;d ebk]
BkBe rfo yJ Gw Grk] jw UfJ fwfb jfJ fJe ;rk] (391)

noE ^ j GkJh` nekb goy f edh ws BjhA nkTAdh, sK n;hA T; dh n; T; f Bw;eko eoB tkb, ws sA feTA vohJ < fitA iBw bD tkbh jo t;s s iht fpyo iKdk j, fBoeko edh BjhA fpyodk. n;hA T; f fgsk wBD tkb feTA GwkB jJhJ <

tkfjro nEkj GvkfonK dk wkbe j, ofink gfink j. fJB;kB feTA Gy ftykt T;d do sA ;G eM fwbdk j. gow;o ;dk ;Ks fus "BtsB" ns nvb j. fco wBy nvb feTA Bk jt < gkDh wkso dyK ;yK sA Tgo feTA Bk Tm ikt. fe; ftneshsA voB dh bV BjhA, feTAfe jo eJh wko jh Bjh ;edk, etb tkfjro wko s iBw d ;edk j. gwkswk ;ko pXBK sA wes j T; dh ;skB pXBK ftu feTA gt, wes feTA Bk jt < op cib MwfbnK ftu BjhA gAdk, sK wBy cib MwfbnK XfdnK ftu feTA ;wK popkd eo < tkfjro ih f ftekoK dh wb gj BjhA ;edh, n;hA ftekoK dh wb ftu feTA vphJ < op ih ;dk nBd nt;Ek ftu jB, n;hA T; dh PoD ftu nk e nBd feTA Bk wkDhJ < j BkBe wjkB ;fsro ih B ;kv ;ko Gow do eo fds jB. ;kf ;fsro ih B gow;o pko pj gyh frnkB d e T; Bkb fJefwe eo fdsk j. jD idA n;hA etb fBoeko f wBD tkb pD rJ jK sK fe; Gow ftu feTA gJhJ <

ropkDh d gf;X ftnkfynkeko, rof;y GkJh ;kfjp rodk; ih, fdBK wjhfBnK dh **"gftZsosk"** pko nkgD ftuko fJe efps ftu fJ; soK fpnkB eod jB ^

nkfds nT ;w Gw pX j pj ;gfs,
;eo ;Bhuo ;ks pko pKN bhB j]
fEfs gS wk; ofs brB w brkuko,
Je Jeeko e B eJh fdB dhB j]
iBw n ;Nwh, okw BTwh, Jekd ;h GJh,
dnkd ;h usod ;h iBw J ehB j]
goik Tgkoi B e B eT gkt fdB,
n iBh iBw fdB ej e; uhB j] (GkLrH 484)

GkJh ;kfjp ih ws d oj jB fe GkJh rof;y` nstko sA b e ;s fdB fe; B fe; d th dts Bkb iV fds rJ jB. idA fe fJ; soK eoBk tkip BjhA j . tv eo fdsh rJh ;s fdBK dh. ;kohnK udowK tkbhnK fEsK, wjhB dk gfjbk nX s dik nX, (gy) ;ko wjhB, ;kohnK osK, urhnK jB. go beK B bekukoh tk;s fJjBK f Gh tv fbnk j . fJe fBoeko tk;s okytK fdB sK eJh Gh BjhA ofynk. Gkt fe dth dtfsnK f jh wE Neh ik oj j, gdk eoB tkb f foie dD tkb f eb f; ;Nh d wkbe f Tek jh Gbk fdsk j . fePB dk iBw fdB iBw nPNwh wB fbnk, okw udo d by bk fdsh okw BTwh. fe; d fj; Jekd ;h fby fdsh s fe; f ;Gkb fdsh dnkd ;h. usod ;h f nkw pbh ftu udA nkyd jB^ fitA "uXthA dk ud". fJj uXthA Gh op tk;s Bk ojh. fi ; fBoeko ih B ;koh goik, iht is gdk ehs jB, T; f eJh fdB Bjh fdsk. jK mhe jh sK j, i jVk j Jh "n iBh", T; dk iBw fdB s;hA fe tA wBkT r < fJ; bJh fiBK d iBw fdB wBk oj j, fJj fBoeko BjhA jB. iBw woB d rV ftu gJ jJ jB. ; n rof;y` tkfj ro f ;dk ;tk; ;tk; :kd oy. ;ko fdB wjhB osK T; gow;o d pDkJ jJ jB, fJ; bJh ;ko jh Tjd nkgD jB, ns pjs jh ur jB. po ;kv po eow j ;ed jB fdBK ftu eJh yN BjhA j .

sykoh okr d pkoK wKj ftu ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp fJT ;X pyP oj jB ^

p, d; , osh, fEsh, tko, Gb]

xVh, wos gb, ;ku nkfJ ;fj i fwb] (1136)

noE ^ pkoK wjhB (pOd;^d ns d;, :kBh pkoK wjhB) ;kohnK osK, ;kohnK soheK (fEsK) ;ko fdB, nfsns ur jB. tes dk SNk fijk fj;k "xVh" pjs urk j . ;ko wjos jh PG jB. fJEA se fe ny d gbeko fiBK ;wK "gb" Gh pjs urk j . go fJj ;ko sK ur wB ikDr i ;fj i nt;Ek ftu nk rJ . wB fNe fr nk, ;u op ih ftu ;osh fposh iV rJh, Be eko i eoB br gJ . ;fsro ih dh f;fynk ftu ihtB pshs eofdnK edos d fBnwK dh ;wM nk rJh. jo cowkB fJTA jB ^

! **;G osh urhnK fis ;u f;T Bj]**
;k XB es gSkfDnk ;fy ;sh fBf; vj] (1015)

! **fgoh fwbktk ik Ehn ;kJh ; jkth ofs]**
xVh wjs B th;o BkBe othn fBs] (522)

! **BkBe iht ifg joh dy ;G jh js]**
fdB ofD fi ; B th;o ; jfonk jt is] (137)

! **; rB ng; rB fs; eT br fi ; uhfs B nkt]**
fs; iw BfV B nktJh i jfo gfG Gkt] (401)

! **;G fpfX sw jh ikBs fgnko, fe ; gfj ejT ;BkfJ]**
s dksk ihn ;GBk ek, sok fdsk gfjofj ykfJ]
i s eoktfj ; eoh fgnko, n to feS eoD B ikfJ]
fdB ofD ;G ; jktD fgnko, fis ighn jfo BkT]H(432)

! **jfo f;woB eh ; rbh pbk] jfo f;woB pj wkfj fJebk]HH**
BkBe eT gG feogk Xkfo]
;kf; ;kf; jfo dj fuskfo] (1150)

! eopkD ikJh T; tbk ; jkth,fis swo dnko nkfJnk]
BkBe eT gG GJ fegkbk, ;fsro gok gkfJnk] (749)

! nkm gjo gG ngBk fXnkJhn, rog;kfd GT sohn]
nkg fsnkfr jJhn ;G oDk, ihtfsnK fJT wohn] (750)

! ;k tbk, ; wos, ;k xVh, ; wjs ;cb j woh fidVhJ,

fis jfo wok fufs nkt okw] (540)
! i tbk tys thukohn sk fes tbk Grfs jfJ]
nBfdB Bkw ofsnk ;u ;uh ;fJ]
fJe fsb fgnkok th;o Grfs feBjh jfJ] (35)

;ko; L^ iBw sA be ;koh Two ro dh f;fynk ropkDh nB;ko ihtB pshs eohJ. pkeh tfjw Gow fdB ur wd, ;rKdK wf;nk gfBnk, ;G fJe fij jB. i wBy yd pok j T; tes urk fdB eh eork< i fJB;kB yd Gbk j sK eJh nysh pok fdB T;dk eM BjhA ftrkV ;erk. rof;y B nekb goy s Go;k oyDk j. ;fsro dh gktB pkDh gV e, ftuko e, ;wM e, fJ; wskpe ihtB pshs eoBk j. rotke jB ^

wfs grk; GJh jfo fXnkfJnk, fr nkfB ss fbt bkfJ]
nsfo ifs grNh wB wkfBnk, jfo ;fji ;wkfX brkfJ]
fjod egN fBs egN ewktfj, wyj jfo jfo ;DkfJ]
nsfo bG wjk rpkok, sj eN dy ykfJ] (1199)

i ; ;kb se fidrh jt, nBe geko d gdkoE Se ;y Gr e ;wK fpskJhJ. sK Gh ;koh Two ;wM peko ubh rJh. idA fBoeko dk jew (fBnw) ;wM nk frnk, Tjh fdB gtkB jJnk wfBnk ikt rk. gV ^

i ;T tfonK ihtD ykD..
y;w gSkD ; fdB gotkD.. (350)

Xow ftfdnk iooh feTA<

fJj ;tkb pjs tko TmkfJnk iKdk j fe fJB;kB bJh Xow (Xow dk fr nkB) feTA iooh j . fJ; iooh ;tkb B eJh tko 'Yuo iK j is' nky e NkbD dh ef; ; ehsh iKdh j, i fe ;ok;o rbs j . i yd B gsk Bk j t sK ;g;N ;theko eo bDk ukjhdk j fe wA fJ; vx ;tkb dk i nkp dD sA n ;woE jK. fi tA w;w wskpe egV gkJhd jB. fi tA ew dh fe ;w nB;ko gfjoktk gfjBhdk j . fi tA d;^ekb^;fGnsk wskpe gfjokt dh ioos gAdh j . di Bpo 's n ;hA ;oho B ubdk oyD bJh g;fNe nkjko eod jK. ykDk gfjBDk ;oho dh bV j . fJj bV ;wA^;wA pdbdh ofjdh j . fJ; soK wB iK nkswk dhnK nkgDhnK eM bVK jB. dfBnkthA so s ekw:kph gkgs eoB bJh bw ;wA se ftfdnk gVBh gAddh j . fidrh d nBeK jo siop jk;b eoB gAd jB. fJj ;ko ew eofdnK wksk fgsk pfunk dh Xow ftfdnk tbA n t;b j iKd jB. jo eko i dk i mhe ;wK fB;fus Bk ehsk ikt sK jE gb ekw:kph Bjh brrh. ;bM jJ rDK Bkb Gogo, fwmpbV goTgekoh, rowyh ;os ns ;hos tkb fJB;kB pBkTD ftu Xow ftfdnk dk ;G sA tX gGkt gAdk j .

fJe sk nkw f;y wksk fgsk, Xow sA yd nDikD jB. TBK d GkD EVh fiBh edh^edh (fpBK ;wM jh) ropkDh gV bJh, edh ;wK bfr nk sK rodnko ik e wEk Nfe nk, dr eokJh, bro Sfe nk s tkg; nk rJ, j fr nk Xow gok. fe; ft nkj ;kdh iK jo dy ;y d ;wA gkm eotk fdsk. eM ;wK ehosB j fr nk. nodk;, jewBkwk, bro s ;wkgsh, p; j fr nk Xow ueo gok. fJ; ;ko tosko B ;oXk dk fJe fj;k sK wfBnk ik ;edk j go fJj **Xow** edkfus BjhA j . wksk fgsk e tb ;oXktkB jB go TBK

■ **fJj by :HeH coh ;wA rodtkok f;x ;Gk ;bn (bvB) d gpXeK dh f;cko; s fbfynk ;h. TjBK fJ; dhnK ekghnK eotk e ;rsK ftu tvhnK. ^ bye**

B Xow dk fr nkB BjhA j . Bi tkB spek (pu) fr nkBtkB jB go Xow gyA ;yD jB. TBK B Xow dk fr nkB BjhA j, ; ;koh fr nkB j s ;oXk th BKj d pokpo j .

;kvk nkw Xow gukoe n roih nkfd ftu rowfs dh ftnkfynk eoB n ;woE j . i Tj gikph ftu eM ftfynkB eodk th j sK fe; bVhtko soshp ftu BjhA. nekb sys ;kfjp tbA gwkDs ns PwDh rodnkok gpXe ewNh tbA gek;s, **'f;Zy ofjs wfo:kdk'** d dkfJo ftu ofj e, gukoe BjhA ehsk ik fojk ;rA nBe geko dh vodkoh B Ts;kjs ehsk ik fojk j . gikp ftu nkg^nkgD ;sK dh wfonkdk j, TBK dhnK po;hnK, TBK dhnK fBih fe;w dhnK ejkDhnK B jh rowfs wBD dh fid grkJh ik ojh j . pjfrDsh gpXeK B Xow dk eJh fr nkB BjhA s pjfsnK B Xow Bkb fgnko th eJh BjhA. ro dh rbe B Be Be fetA GoBk j, p; fJjh fJe Nhuk wy j . BthA fJwkos, bro, ;jhdh cv, ykfb;skB dh gkgsh bJh cv gikp ftu (iK fes th) ub oj ;eb, ekbi, j;gskbK d BktK s nEkj XB fJemk ehsk fr nk j go pjs g;k ;jh EktK s BjhA gfink. pd;K ftu rodnkok ew NhnK d wyh gE dh uVdhebk tk;s eJh ;KMk ;koEe edw BjhA ue ;e. fBih ;y ;jbsK GktA eJhnK B ro xoK dh ;jkfJsk Bkb gkgs eo bJhnK jD.

fJXo gVh s gtkB uVh f;y gBhoh Tgo toDs ewK sA edkfus ;s;N BjhA j . idA edh fJBK pfunK^i tkBK B gS bJhdk j fe sjkB rodnko ;G sA tXhnk fejVh rb brdh j sK itkp jdk j **'ih bro'** feTfe ehosB iK eEk gkm TBK dh ;wM sA go j . ;eb ftu gfjbh iwks sA b e ekbi dh gVkJh goh jD se jo iwks dk ft;k nbr jdk j, wk;No nbr jdk j . jo pu dh fdbu;gh dk yk; fynkb ofynk iKdk j . go pV dy dh rb j fe ;kv brGr ;ko rodnkfonK ftu Bt iBw pu sA b e ; ;kb d pIor se ;kfonK dk gkm^eow fJe jh jdk j . fJBK ;kfonK dk idA wkBf;e gXo fJe fi jk BjhA sK ;bp; fJe fi jk fetA ehsk ik

;edk j<

Bt iBw pu B b e gsh gsBh vkeNo eb gSD ub rJ ^ 'ih n;hA nkgD pu B urh f;fynk fe; Two sA Po eohJ< '

'iBw sA fJe ;kb gfjbK.'

vkeNo dk inkp ;h. Gkt fe i eM pu B f;ykTDk gVkTDk ukjd j, fJe ;kb gfjbK yd gV, fsnkoh eo, fco pu B gVk ;er.

;wA f;o fdsh ;jh f;ynk dnkok jkEh xV ;o nkfd th Tsw doi d eost ftykTD ir j iKd jB. ;oe; ftu ;kfonK tfynk j fe fJe f; nkDk for wk;No fetA ysoBke ikBtoK sA th pfdnK tor ew eotk bAdk j. fco ur T;skd ;kv Bi tkBK sA ur ew feTA BjhA eotk ;ed< Bi tkBK ftu mkmK wkodk nEkj i; ns nBh skes jdh j. i T; ;esh B ;jh wV Bk fdsk ikt sK Ujh skes eokj g e popkdh dk ekoB th pD ikfJnk eodh j. po;ks dk gkDh jV dk og Xko e spkjh wuk fdnk eodk j. T; gkDh B pB wko e BfjoK okjhA ioos tkbhnK EktK s gjukfJnk ik ;edk j. fJEA jh vw T;ko e fpibh gdk ehsh ik ;edh j, i nBe ew ;nkodh j.

i fJe ur fe;kB B ysh eoBh j t sK T; B iooh so s thj ;kbK tk;s ;ehw fsnko eoBh gtrh sK fe ysh sA tX wBkck fbnk ik ;e. i pkr bkTDk j t sK gikj ;kbk ;ehw fsnko eoBh jtrh sK fe tX sA tX ewkJh ehsh ik ;e. fJ; soK i ew dk Gfty, wj wjKdok ;tkoB dk ;u fdbA dod j sK xN xN ; ;kbk ;ehw fsnko eoBh gtrh fe feBK YrK sohfenK, ;kXBK dnkok Bi tkBK B nkgD Xow iK fto; Bkb ifVnk ik ;e BtA iwkB dhnK bVK wskpe, BtA iwkB d ;kXB tos e, ftfrnkBe bhjK s ubfdnK Xow d Tsw n;bK B pfunK se gidk ehsk ikt. toBk pjs do j ueh jtrh.

ro BkBe ;kfjp B fe; B d; BjhA fdsk, fe; dh Tvhe BjhA ehsh. p; bw Xow gukо do sA pknd eoskogo t;k e sos

nwbh ew Po eo fdsk. TBK fJj pjkBk BjhA bfJnk fe jews pVh ikbw j, fpBk gfSnK fe; B th esb ehsk ik ;edk j. TBK fJj Yuo th BjhA vkjh fe nkb dnkb gkyvh XowhnK d pjs Nb Xow n;EkBK 's ekpi jB. gkyv ftoX nktki pbd eoB 's Tj wok eJh th Be;kB eo ;ed jB. TBK fJj f;etk th Bk ehsk fe nkw beh pV Bk;wM jB. fr nkB dh vxh ftuko fJBK d ;wM ftu jh BjhA gAdh. fJj bkuko be ;oeko tbA dfj;s idk jB. Xow d medkoK tbA Gn^Ghs ehs rJ jB. nkoEe gyA erkb j ue jB. ;opiko fJBK dhnK fJ isK obhnk ik ojhnK jB, fco th fJBK ftu TFuk ;kj bD dh inos BjhA ikrh. nfij fpyV jkbks ftu wAfetA ;cbsk jk;b eo ;eKrk< go TBK nekb goy dk UN nk;ok be, bwh : iBk fsnko eoe, eoskogo ;kfjp fty, BtA ;wki, BtA fJB;kB, BthA ew dh T;koh nkoG fdsh.

fJfsjk; rtkj j fe ;wK GktA pjs brk, neVK th pjs nkJhnK. go TBK B wBysk B ;goBsk dhnK pbdhnK s guk fdsk. f;o ;N e wodk fi jh fidrh fiTD tkb be, f;o TFu eoe fjeK skD e yb rJ. ikbw jews dk sysk gbN fdsk. gkyvh XowhnK dk ibk rbA bkj fdsk. nBgVsk ekfJosk, nfr nkBsk go trkj wkohHHH. eh n i n;hA Xow gukoe iK Xow n;EkBK d wyh phs dhnK fJBK Tsw f;fynktK sA eJh ;koEe ;X b e eko i nkoG eo ;eKr<

fe;kB dk pNk fpBk pjsh f;ybkJh sA ysh eoBh f;y iKdk j. pkDhJ dk gso fpBk yk; yub sA dekBdkoh f;y iKdk j. tehb dh nbkd pjs eM fgsk sA f;y bAdh j. BjK XhnK, wktK ; ;K sA fpBK w;eb d pjs ;ko ew f;y bAdhnK jB. ur th s po th. fco fJe f;y dk gso Xh f;y feTA BjhA pD ;edk< eh f;y pDBk eJh pok ew j iK pjs jh iyw Gfonk ew j< Bk pjsk nyk j s Bk jh pok j< p; gfjbK wksk fgsk B nkg rowfs d XkoBh pDBk gtrk, gkyv^Xowh BjhA. rowfs d fr nksk pDBk gtrk, nfr nkBh iK nXft; tk;h BjhA. nkgD xo B Xow;kb dk og dDk

gt rk, ebjk^eb ; dk nvk BjhA. rowyK tkbh feos, rowyK tkbk nkuko ftjko XkoB eoBk gt rk sK jh pfunK s n;o g ;erk. ;kv fBs d po feodko s ftjko B ty e pu f;yh wvb ftu BjhA nk ;eDr .

;fsro ;kfjpkB dk fBih ihtB bkfw;kb ;h. fidrh d jo yso ftu TBK B BtA ehoshwkB ;Ekgs ehs . TBK d Tsw Tgd ; ns goTgekoh ihtB ty e beh Gfonk gsfr nK dh soK TBK dnkb nk iVd ;B. TBK tor sK n;hA BjhA pD ;eKr go TBK d f;yK tor f;y sK pD ikJhJ. fco ;kv pu ;kvk ihtB s ;kvk Tgd; ;D ty e ioo jh f;yh XkoB eoBr s nrA joBK bJh BwBk pD ikDr .

;fsro ih gktB pkDh ftu Xow ftfdnk pko eM fJTA Tgd ; eod jBL^

1H wo okw, jw pkfoe jfo gG e j fJnkD..
XB XB ro ro ;fsro gkXk, fifB jfo Tgd; d ehJ f;nkD.. (168)

2H nkg ukN;kb nkfg j gkXk, nkg ukNV gVB eT nkD..
nkg fgsk wksk j nkg, nkg pkbe eo f;nkD.. (552)

3H ;fs ; rfs ;fsro uN;kb j fis jfo rD f;yk..
XB ;o;Bk, XB eo, XB ; gkXk ;fsrofis fwfb jfo bykfbyk..(1316)
gsk wksk eh n;h;..
fBwy B fp;oT sw eT jfo jfo, ;dk Gij ird h;(496)

gEh gow;o ek EkB

dBhnK Go ftu Xow B wBysk B ;dk jh gGkts ehsk j . fi j fi jh fJj dBhnK n i Bio nkojh j, fJ; B fJ; n t ;Ek ftu fbnkTD bJh Xow f;XKsK B, Xkowe wyhnK B ns Xkowe rEK B ;u s wyh dk feodko fBGkfJnk j . gowkswk GktA nEkj rDk tkbk j, 'eosk Gosk s josk j', n ;hw j feTAfe op fBoneko j, fJ; bJh nkw wBy dh ;u gju sA Tgo j . fe; ewioh ekoB nDfrDs be, nkgD Xow wyh B jh op nky fdnk eod ;B. fJB;kB B nBe pokJhnK, ftekoK sA jV e, Xow wyhnK B Beh, goTgeko d Gb wkor s ubD dh tko^tko goBk ehsh. ;ko sK GktA Bk ;jh go fco th pns be ;oXk GktBk ;fjs nkgD Xow wyh d jew B ;theko eod jB. f;yK B fJ; rb dk ft; ; wkD j fe TBK eb nkgD wjkB Xow wyhnK d gftso Tgd ;, ;jh n t ;Ek ftu fpBK fwbktN sA gju rJ jB. ;fsro BkBe ftukoXkok pjgyh j . fidrh d jo gfjb bJh n r tkJh eoB d : r j . ; ;ko B fJe fJekJh pDkTD ftu fBro : rdkB gkTD bJh ;woE j . fJ; gktB pkDh dhnK ;kohnK yphnK fe; fJe by ftu nfes eoBhnK sK ;Gt BjhA jB, fco th ;wki d Gb fjs, fJ; sA n r tkJh b e fidrh pshs ehsh ikt sK ;wki dk fujok^wjok jh BjhA, wB ns nkswk ftu th eKshekoh pdbkU nk ;edk j . ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp dk (nEkj ;kro ftuA) etb fJe ;be gkmeK ;Bwy oyD dh y;h b fojk jKL

;be wjbk gfjbk (;kor eh tko wjbk 4) gBk 1240

1H ‘BkBe ubhnK ;uhnK i Gfo ikD efJ..’

fJ; ; ;koe g;ko ftu, jo fJB;kB ;oho B gftso iK fBowb oyD bJh : sB;hb tfynk ik ;edk j . yk; fwE jJ shoEK 's fJ;BkB eoBk, Tgos ;kXnK, rohpK B GiB SekTDk, ogJ, egV dkB eoB, Xow dk wjstgoB n r wfBnk iKdk ;h. fJj edh fe; ;kX iK Xow wyh B dkB eoB tkb sA BjhA gfSnk fe 'GkJh s

o eb fJj dkB eoB :r gdkoE nkfJnk fet<' fi; gkg dh Bftsoh bJh s fJ;BkB ehsk, dkB ehsk j, Tj fejVk gkg j< gkDh ftu yb e ;oi B jkio ikD e, gowkswk dhnK e;wK yk e rohpK B eM XB gdkoE dkB eoB Bkb eh ;uwu s gftso j frnk j< Xowh pD frnk j< fJj ;nkb edh fe; Xkowe wyh B nkgD ;teK B BjhA ehs ;B. p; gikoh dhnK d;hnK eM ohsK o;wK gohnK eo s Xowh jD dk gwkD gso gkgs eo bU. ;fsro BkBe ;kfjp B fJj gtkB BjhA ;h. TBK ;g;N ehsk 'n ;;ko d be` i gftso jDk ukjd j sK etb gkDh Bkb ;oho XfJnK BjhA j ;er. ndoA wB eoe ;tS jDk gtrk. nkgDh fBs dh ihtB fefonk PX eoBh gtrh. fi; :r s;hA j, fi; osp s fpoki e fiwtkohnK fBGkn oj j, T; tosA ftjko B PX pDkU. fJe ;XkoB ftneshsA b e ;fsro ih B pkd;kj se B, pVh ppkeh Bkb Beh d okj s ubD dh skehd ehsh j. nrbh geshL

2H ';os ubh frnkB eh irh ek is jfJ..'

(Tjh) j GkJh` fXnkB Bkb ;D, ;oXktkB wBy eb, frnkB s ftuko dh ;Mh jDh ukjhdh j. fJj BjhA fe Tj ;oXk sK pVh oydk jt go frnkB tbA ykbh jt. nBh ;oXk wBy B eokj gk dAdh j. fJB;kB woshnK, oyK, gPnK^gShnK ns wByK se B giD br gAdk j. ro xo ftu nfrnkBsk tkbh gik B eJh EK BjhA j. ;rA **'epfX fwN ro ;pd phukfo.. ;fsro GN wy dnko..'** (944) fJj j n;bh ;os iV ikD dh fB;kBh s fJjh j ;uh ubh iK gftsosk. jo ;D` irh ns jopjs ;ko ;kX ;s xo fsnkr e, fiwtkohnK sAGi ybAd jB. XhnK gso gsBh wksk^fgsk nkfd B ftbed sVgd Sv e, rcktK ftu ik pmd jB. eh fJjh Xow j< fJjh we;d j fidrh dk< fco gfotkoK B ehjd jtkb ehsk j< eh fJjh 'okwBkw' xo ofj e, ysh eoe, ;wki e fiwtkohnK fBGkTAfdnK BjhA ifgnk ik ;edk< eh ish ofjD Bkb gwkswk fwb iKdk j<

'fpd B okyfj ish ejktfj.. wkJh wKrs s bGktfj..' (903)

eJh iht fpd B ekp BjhA oy ;edk. s;hA sK ;rA idA xoK

ftu gN gosh bJh nB dkDk wrD iKd j sK ;do nosK B 'wksk ih' nky e yo th wrd j s wB ndo ekw mkmK wko fojk jdk j . eJh tkoh tk;Bk r ;s j e, eeow th eo iKd j . fJjh fpjso BjhA fe xo ftu ofj e jh, Be ihtB pshs eo. ish sK n ;b ftu Ujh fJB;kB j i nkgD gsh$gsBh gsh tckdko ofjdk j . fJ; n ;b sA GNfenK wBy, fiBh woih gftsosk oyD dk ftyktk eo, ubhnK Go, fe; noE BjhA. Tj ngftso jh wfBnk iktrk.

3H 'pkjwD ubh ;sy eh frojh ek ;s dkB..'

(Tjh) goksB ;fwnK ftu pkjwD dk ;wki Ts pjs dpdpk ;h. oki wjkoki tiho uXoh ;ko jh pkjwD sA gS e ubd ;B. wBy d iBw sA b e woB se, ihtB dh jo fJe fefonk gikoh (pkjwD) d nXhB ;h s j . fi; fe; B iok TGk;oB dh fjws ehsh, gikohnK dhnK tXhehnK ftoX wj yfbnk, T; B ngwkBs ehsk frnk. Bk;se nky e Gfvnk frnk, BoeK dk nfXekoh rodkfBnK frnk. i fco th ftoXh fNekD f;o Bk nkfJnk sK f;o ebw eo fdsk frnk. pkjwD d csftnK sA wesh dk fJe fJe gwy ;kXB ;h 'dkB'. n ;b ftu fJj dkB BjhA ;h pbfe **'vkB'** Gkt vv iK ;ik ;h. fJ; B ;ik pDB sA gfjbK jh nkw ;te pkjwD nr dtA jE iV e, nfs nXhBrh ftu yd jh dkB eodk ofjdk ;h sK fe fJj vv Bk pD ikt . nkgD ;teK B BoeK sA puk e ;torK ftu GiD bJh, pkjwD ftukok TBK d **"gkg"** nkgD f;o b bAdk ;h. go fJ; d 'fwjBskB' dh ch; (dkBOvv) tk;s nB, XB, ;Bk, uKdh, p;so s iwhB sA fJbktk nkgDh i tkB gsBh iK i tkB pNh th pkjwD dh ;tk ftu jkio eoBh gAdh ;h. i eJh ;te f;X fi j sohe rb Bk ;wM sdA 'oki eg' (oki ;h skes) okjhA nkgDh rb wBtk bJh iKdh ;h. fJ; bJh ;fsro ih B Tuu so s nkfynk j fe j gvs, fegk eoe Xow d BK 's, fJj nDwByh Ibw Bk eo. ihtB B ;syh pDkU, ykj;K 's ekp gkT . sjkv bJh fJjh j n ;bh gftsosk ns

ubh GoBh.

rfj ;Eh wBy B ;fsro ih B jew fdsk GkJh s ;ukJh iK Beh d wkor s ubDk j. nkgD gfotko dh gkbDk tk;s XB ewkTD bJh rbs o;sk nyfsnko BjhA eoBk. GktA ;kd i j ykD Bkb ihtB fBopkj eoBk gt, go di dk je BjhA yjDk. d; By dh Gbh feos eoBh j. fJ; d Bkb jh tv e SeDk j feTAfe so eb nB gdk eoB dh ;woEk j, irsh j. fJ; bJh fiE fes fJj tyA gJh eJh GD^Gok, puk^pYk w;eb ftu j, T; dh neV do eoB dh ef; ; eohA. nkgD gfotko iK pfunK B gP^gSh th gkbd jB, s nkgD gfotko se ;hws Bk ofj e, ;wki se ;GBK dh ; tk ftu ssgo ofjDk j. jo feXo fJ;BkB eoB bJh shoEK 's GNeD dh sB eJh bV BjhA j. sok fJjh n;bh shoE j, ;wki d ewio spfenK dh ;jkfJsk eoBh. i s fJ; soK ihtB p;o eoArk sK ;wM b sB ;uhnK ubhnK GoB dh iku nk rJh, shoE fJ;BkB j fr nk, ftekoK dh wb bfj rJh. tke jBL

jfo ib fBowb wB fJB;kBh wiB ;fsro GkJh.. (505)

4H ‘oki ubh fBnkt eh gfVnk ;u fXnkB..’

(Tjh) ;fsro ih B feogk eoe gow;o d xoA pns ehwsh y ikB fbnKd ns djhA jEhA wBysk ftu toskJ. i eJh ftnesh ;fsro ih sA eM bDk jh Bk ukj fco sK T; dh Bk ;wMh jh nkyh ik ;edh j. ;fsro ih ek puB jL

TAX GKv feS B ;wkt ;hX nfws go fBjko.. (503)

d; d oki dh pjs tvh fiwtkoh jdh j, nkgD oki ftu ikB wkb, nkB ;kB ;G dh poeoko oy. ;kfonK B ;wA f;o fJB;kc dt. eJh fJe ftnesh th oki ftu Gyk^Brk Bk jt, eJh fe; dk je Bk yjt. oki dh gfb; beK dh ;te jt, XeV jkew Bk pD. ;ko wfjefwnK d eowukoh s nc;o, beK d ew fJwkBdkoh Bkb eoB. ndkbsK ftu fJB;kc fwb, pjs jh Be ns wkfjo wBy B

fJj tvoh fiwtkoh ;Agh ikt. ii ns ndkbs dk BK ;Dfdnk jh epDh Bk fSV, ; rA wB Bs ;bh jt fe mhe c ;bk ehsk iktrk. ciK d; B pkjoh ysfonK sA pukTD bJh sBdjh Bkb ;tk eoB. vkeNo nkgDh ; tk B goTgeko dh GktBk Bkb eoB. fJBK ;GBK sA ew eotkTD tkbk j okik. i d; dk wyh Bk nfjb jt, n:k; jt, fo; tsyo jt, ;ko torK Bkb fJe fi jk fgnko Gfonk toskU Bk eodk jt, fco Tj okik Bk ofj e e ;kJh dk og XkoB eo bAdk j. T; pko ;fsro dk cowkB jL

oki ;hAj wedw es.. ikfJ irkfJfB pm ;s..

ukeo Bjdk gkfJB xkT.. os fgs efs j ufN ikj..(1288)

;ko d; tk;h oki bJh nkgDh nbkd tKr jD. ;GBK dh f;js dh sdo;sh, nBe gekoh ftfdnk, Tgihtek d ;kXB, BthnK ;y ;jbsK gdk eoB bJh ftfr nkBhnK B Ts;kjs eoBk, ysh, tgko, ekoykB ns BeohnK nkfd bJh gkJdko fBikw dh wipsh Bkb xkVs xVBh, fJj ;G fiwtkohnK pkd;kj dhnK jh sK jB. i oki gwy Bk;wM, pJhwkB ns jo ftekoK Bkb bpoi j sK d; tk;hnK dh fidrh dydkJh jh jtrh. nr oki B Be ;bkj dD tkb ftdtkB iB jfJnk eod jB. i oki gwy eokj g ikt sK ftdtkBK dk gEw coi j fe be fjs ftu, fBvo j e oki B wd ekfonK sA toiD. i nfi jk BjhA eod sK Tj ftdtkB BjhA wB ik ;ed. i Tj ;u dh nktki ;wA f;o pbd BjhA eod sK ekfJo jB. gV^fby f; nkD goyK B jh ;wki d fJ;soh wod B ikros eoBk jdk j. pjgekoh ftfdnk gVk e ;jh wkfJfBnK ftu d;, Xow s ;wki B Tg:rh pDkTDk jdk j. i ftdtkB iB bkbuh, B;Jh, ftekoh, fo;ts nkfd nrDK ftu roe j rJ sK ;wki B eD ;ws dtrk< ;jh noEK ftu ftdtkB jh Tj j i ftfdnk okjhA wBysk dk Gbk eodk j.

5H ‘gkDh fus B XgJh wfy ghs fsy ikfJ..

gkDh fgsk i rs ek fcfo gkDh ;G ykfJ..'(1240)

j GkJh, ib ftu fJ;BkB eoB Bkb ;oho XfJnk ik ;edk j. gkDh gh bD Bkb fgnk; fwN iKdh j go wB ndob fteko s gkg eow tv shoEK 's Bkfs nK th Bjh Tsod. :kd oy, gkDh dh pd (fpd) ftuA jh iht gdk jd jB. fco gkDh jh TBK B rbD ftu ;jkfJsk eodk j. Tgo tofDs iht B ubD Bkb ;wki ;jDk pD rk. uko ; ;kbk gfjbk gek; fdt; wBkfJnk sK jh ;cb jt rk, i ropkDh nB;koh iht YbrK.

gEh gow;o ek EkB..

;kX ;fr rktfj rD rfpd goB pjw fr nkB..(1226)

wkbk dh eokwks

;;ko gf;X ftdtkb ybhb fipokB B pVhnK gs dhnK rbK fbyhnK B. Xow dk rbc uVk e Xkowe g ikohnK tbA, i nXow cbkfJnk fr nk ;h. i Xow d ub gfjB e, beK dh bN ehsh ik ojh ;h. T ; tosko d ybhb ih B goyu TVk fds. g ikohnK tbA Xow g ;seK dh ehsh rbs ft nkfy nk f, fbysK s puBK okjhA isk se gukfJnk. fiBK dh o l h oNh ns wkD fJ i s fJ; gkyv fefonk Bkb iVh jJh ;h, Tj fsbwbk Tm. fJ; ftdtkB dh wK :oghnB roh ;h, s fgsk cb ;shBh w;bwkB. idA fJ; B fJ;bkw i r s dk eco Brk eoBk Po ehsk sK wbkfDnK B **"pVh vxh ;u ftuko"** wroA fJ; f fJ;bkw ftuA ykoi eo fdsk. sK fe nfi jk **"gkgh"** ftneshgft so Xow f, ebes Bk eo. eM jh ;kb phs ;B fe fJ;kJh gkdohnK dh BhAd Tv rJh. fJ; dhnK eoKshekoh fbysK B :og ftu jbub wuk fdsh. **"tZv f; nkD Xow wyhnK B"** ob e, nfij Bk;se pd sA fJ;kJh Xow f pukTD tk;s ybhb fipokB f fJ;kJhns ftuA Se fdsk. ;wK nkgDh ukb ubdk fr nk, ybhb Gh nkgDh ;u wskpe by g;seK fbydk fojk. thj ;kb phs rJ, ;;ko gXo s fJ; dh ftdtsk f pjs ;bkfjnk fr nk. ftdtkBK dhnK wfjcbK ftu jo tes fJ; dhnK fbysK dk fleo jD brk. eM jh ;wA ndo fJ;f fJ;kJh Xow wyhnK ns w;bwkB Xow wyhnK B nkgD nkgD Xow ftu tkg; bD dk nbkB eo fdsk.

fJ;dh fbys ftuA ;yg fij d jtkb gkmeK ;Bwy oy fojk jK, sK fe g ikoh PDh dh **"yk;hns"** ;fynK ;wMh ik ;e.

"wA wjkswk pX f ;fDnk, f: ; w;hj d TgdP ;D, tdK f gfVnk, rhsk dk nfXnB ehsk. wjwd f f; idk ehsk, (ro) BkBe d gtuB ;D. ftdtkBK dhnK wfjcbK ftu frnk, tv tv Xow wyhnK f ;fDnk. wA s;hj Mb, wkoK ykXhnK, edK eNhnKHHHH. go wA n i Gh gfjbK fijk jh jK ;Xfonk BjhA s Bk jh ;XoKrkHHHH."

“wA dBhnK xw e tyh` irbK sA PfjoK tZb, MZrhnk sA wfjbK tZb. wA ewK ƒ tXfdnK s vpfdnK tfynk. wA oki GtBk, ekbiK, wdoK, pbh pdhnK s fr nk. wA goy ehsh fe wIpo (ewIo) nwho dk rbkw j. nwho nkdwh f;gkjh dk rbkw j. f;gkjh ioBb dk rbkw j. ioBb pkdPkj dk rbkw j. pkdPkj gikoh dk rbkw j. s gikoh fJZe fBofid wosh dk rbkw j. wosh i fwZNh dh pDh jJh j. fi ; ƒ PskB B wBZyh yB ftZu rB e, wodk ygohnK d Yo Tgo fNekfJnK jfJnk j. wohnK nkswk tkb gkgh wBZy, fJjBK woshnK ns gikohnK dh gik eod jB.”

;fsro ih B nekb goy d nBs yIkB ftuA, wBysk d efbnkD tk;s f;X ;kd TgdP, ropkDh okjhA ;kv se ;ofyns gukfds. fJjBK rotkeK ftu i wy f;XKs TxVe ;kjwD nkTAdk j, Tj fJTA fpnkB ehsk ik ;edk j.

; wesk ; ;kfo fi rfo Tgdf;nk]
fs;eh rJh pbkfJ fwN ndf;nk]
fs;ek do;B dfy irs fBjkb jfJ]
iB e ;fr fBjkb gkgk wb XfJ]
nfws ;kuk BkT TE ikghn]
wB eT jfJ ;sy Gyk Xkghn]
fi; xfN tf;nk BkT fs; pXB ekNhn]
ro g;kfd feB ftob jfo XB ykNhn] (519)

noE L^ ;fsro dh f;fynk s ubD tkbk wBy, ; ;ko d pXBK sA wes j iKdk j. ;G soK d fceo Mo ro f;fynk Bkb ysw j iKd jB, feTAfe wBy rbshnK eodk jh BjhA. nfij Be fJB;kB d goTgekoh ;Gk B ty e, jo eJh yP jdk j. dfinK ƒ urhws d e, rowy iB, TjBK d fteko Gh eN fddk j. ;fsro dk nfws tork Tgd; jh ihtB dk nk;ok pD iKdk j. ;dk wB ;sy nt;Ek ftu fNfenk ofjdk j. ;kohnK GyK dh Bftosh j iKdh j. fi; rof;y d fjod ftu ;fsro dk TgdP t; fr nk. Tj

jo soK d pXBK sA wes j frnk. ro dh feogk dnkok fe; ftob wBy ƒ nfijh Tuh wkBf;e nt;Ek gkgs jdh j. fJj jfo XB ro dk TgdP jh j.

wb wfs gotkDk Jj BkBe nkfy ;DkJ]

eoDh Tgfo jfJ sgkt; i e ej ejkJ] (1238)

noE L^ n rof;y` ;kohnK ftukoK dh wb ftuko fJj j fe sjkv ehs ur wd ewK ƒ goy e, fBoeko B c;bk eoBk j. T; tvh ndkbs ftu eJh foPts iK fP|ko; BjhA ubdh. fJj yoh ftuko BkBe ;kfonK d ;Bwy oy fojk j.

is ihn fbyh f;foeko] eoDh Tgfo jtfr ;ko] (1168)

noE L^ fBoeko ih dk nNb fBnw ;kfonK Tgo bkr j fojk j. T; sA eJh pue BjhA bx ;edk. ;ko iht T;d pDkJ pXB ftu ihtB p;o eo oj jB. fJB;kB fij fij eow eodk j (Beh pdh) T;dk c;bk T; nB;ko jtrk.

BkBe nTrD isV ss rbh i iho]

i rD jfB s eNhnfB ; GkJh ; pho] (595)

noE L^ j GkJh` wBy i po ew eodk iKdk j, Tj ;ko T;dh fIdrh bJh oektNK (Gko) pDd ub iKd jB. wkBA ieVB tk;s rb ftu i ihoK g rJhnK. nTrD Sve rDK ƒ Gok ikDe ;fj: rh pDkJhJ. Gkt ntrD fsnkrD s rD XkoB eoB Iooh jB, fJ; ƒ ;|b ihtB nkfynk ik ;edk j.

n i idA f;y gE dh dPk tb fXnkB iKdk j sK f;o fgN e ofj ikJhdk j. frnkB jk;b eoBk, Be s gke ihtB pDkTDk phs dh rb gshs jdh j. p; coh so s ny d co ftu ;kohnK wBekwBktK gohnK j ikD, ;ko dy ebP eN ikD Xowh jD dk MN gowkD gso fwb ikt. ew Tjh eohJ i ;kvk wB eo. fJ; nfrnkBsk tkbh fposh dk bNo g ikohnK B yp bkjk yfNnk j. nD Gb ;teK ƒ urh ws dD dh EktA, fJj gikoh fJ; ske ftu ofjd jB fe ipK ftuA wkfJnk fetA eYkJh ikt. idA nkw f;y rodtko iKdk j sK eM XB rbe ftu gkTAdk j. d uko dwV ;Ni

s pm iE Bfws Gh oydk j . fco dr Gh eotkDh jJh. bro tk;s nbr gouh, fpbfvr cv bJh nbr wkfJnk. pkd ftu fe; nBkE rohp dh ;jkfJsk bJh nghb, fe; ftXtk, fpwko iK orh dh ;jkfJsk tk;s nghb. fco ft;; gopK bJh Trokjh tyoh. fJe tkoh nkdwh rodtko ubk ikt sK nkgD nkg ƒ bfNnk gfNnk fijk wfj; ; eodk j . Xkofwe PoXk t;, eM pb Gh Bjh ;edk. ss rows dh eJh Tuoh f;fynk Gh gb Bjh gdhHHHH. fJjh toskok bw ;w s tosdk nk fojk j . nfrnkBsk ftu vp PoXkbnK eb, wkfJnk pNoB d eM jo Gh Yr sohe jB. fJe j eko ; tk tkbh Trokjh. fJ; nysh eko ; tk okjh fJjBK tv ; tkdkoK B ;kohnK fJfs jk;e fBPkBhnK spkj eo fdshnK B. f;yK ƒ erkb eo Sfvnk j, s oki ;EkB tkb gEoK d wkbeK ƒ, wkbkwkb eo fdsk j . pkfpnK dhnK nkgDhnK sK gi fxT ftu jB jh. Two Go dhnK oNhnK yohnK ^ **"eko ; tk ftZu ekoK GhHHH"**.

ro BkBe ;kfjp ih d gow ; te GkJh wodkBk ih B sK f;yh ewkJh, f;yh ihtB ihftnk, Two Go ;fsro dh j ioh ftu ofj e ;rsK ƒ roTgdP ;otD eokfJnk. T;B ngDk ihtB ;cbk eo fbnk. T;dh nTbkd Gh eM ;wK pkd ftu fJj ; tk fBGkTdh ojh d;hdh j . d;w gkfs;kj jio s wro fw;bK d fGnkBe ;w ;G fe;w d **"ehosBh iE fsZso"** j rJ. fJ; ; ;kb d ;w ftu, bV wskpe fw;bK ftub f; xK B yd jh gkm ehsk. yd jh ehosB s yd jh eEk ftuko eo fbnk eod ;B. tyoh eJh PDh Bjh ;h. wjkokik oDihs f; x d ;w, id tfynk f;yK dh uVs j rJh j, sK joBK fpwkohnK tKr fJj **"ehosB dh fpwkoh Gh f;o ƒ uV rJh." fXnkB dDk ehos, ehosh, ehosB, i ; tfvnkJh, ;Gk, T;ss, f;fynk, TgdP, jew, ;G ;wkB noEK ftZu tos rJ jB.** oDihs f; x d oki wro wodkB dh n; t; gorN j rJh s br "ehosB" dhnK sorK SVB. fJjBK d gofynK B id tfynk fe "fjr br B cNeVh s or Gh uyk nkt" d be nykD wskpe ue bJ ;ki. ro BkBe ;kfjp dh f;yh

sK XkoB Bk ehsh, TjBK dh pkDh dnkok wkfJnk pjs fJemh eo bJh. nrA tXd tXd eJh ;ko iE pD rJ i d; ftdP d f;yK f **“skoB”** bJh ub gJ jB. yd fJj ehosBhJ e;K sA ofjs jB, spke dh tosA Gh eod jB. fJ;bkw dhnK ;kohnk PosK f ; thekod, ge w;bwkB jB. nrA f fJjBK d fe; fJe Gh wApo dk f;yh XkoB eoB pko eJh fJokdk BjhA. fco Gh f;yK f ehosB ;Dke pX pDk oj jB. urh wNh ewkJh eoe fbiKd jB s f;yK dh ew nebh s yp j;d jB.

gikp ftu f;yh ;og XkoB ehs pjs ehosBh iE ty ik ;ed jB. fJjBK ftuA pjs fwok;h w;bwkB fgSeV tkb jB. ehosB dh pdbs fJjBK B GktA eoVK og ewk bJ. ekoK emhnK tkb pD rJ fIdrh dhnK ;kohnK ;y ;jbsK wkD oj jB. fco Gh nkgD fgSb w;bwkBK tkb ; ;eko o;w fotki n i se fJjBK B BjhAfsnkr . jo sK jo nkgD gotko d wo gkDh f n rB GN BjhA eod, ;rA epo ftu dpd jB. rodtkok ;Ni s nkTD bJh etb pkjoh Gy (dkjVh e;) XkoB eo fbnk. ndo f;yh n;b sK do dh rb ;rA fJ;bkwe ;ok wskpe ihtB p;o eod jB. f;y wyhnK B edh “shik Bso” yjb e tyD dh efPP BjhA ehsh. pkeh ehosBh ifEnK, YkvhnK, eEktkueK rEhnK s gpXeK d xoK se gju eoe, gS gVskb ehsh ikt, sK ;G eM ikDe GpK fBeb ikDrhnK. eJh ftobk gotko f;yh ;og s f;yh ubD tkbk GktA bG ikt, toBk **“Xow gy efo Tvfonk”** tkbh jkbs nkw tyh ik ;edh j. jK ehosB dopkoK ftub fJemK f tye, GktA eJh cfbnk fco fe f;yh dh uVdh ebk j ojh j. brgr 90# f;y nytkD tkb e; eNtk ue jB. dhtkBk ftu d;skoK xN s owkbK f;oK s pjshnK BIo nkTAdhnK jB. dBhnk dk **“Bpo fJZe ;okph dk gNk”** f;y rb ftu gnk ue jB. ropkDh d TFsw n;bK sA f;y goh soK nDikD jB go ehosB d tki yp t i oj jB. drK s bro pV ; i oj jB. **nopK yopK ofgnk ojV e Gh f;Zy f;Zyh sA ejK do jB.**

idA “wodkB fenk” ƒ wkfJnk dhnK gvK pBe tkg; gosd tfynk sK ;kJhA whnK who d tkfo;K d wj ftu Gh gkDh Go nkfJnk. idA TjBK B okJ ebk d tkfo; uXoh nBkfJTbk ykB ƒ wkfJnk d npko s pmk tfynk sK f;o ueok frnk. wBk fJj sK ehosBhJ jB, ehosB f;yDk j Gh nyk. fco i n;hA d ;oK tki s eY Gh bJhnK sK eb ebD ƒ “wodkB fenK B ;kvh gb yjb dDh j. fe fJj n;bh ehosBhJ BjhA jB.” feTAfe TjBK dh nkgDh dekBdkoh ƒ Be;kB g iDk j. TXo nBkfJsTbk ykB B fJe bN ftuA jh nopK ewk bJ ;kv eb sK nfijk bNk Gh eJh BjhA. fJekro fus j e d;tK dnko yjfbnk. “rouoBK ftu ehsh rJh nodk; ;Dh rJh.” TjBK ve dh uN s nbkB eo fdsk ^ “;fsro noiD ;kfjp ih d yk; fwso (PoXkb BjhA) f;yK d gwy Xow n;EkB, ;h dopko ;kfjp nfws;o dh fJwkos dh gfjbh fJN, nkgD d;s wpkoe dnkok oyD tkb, nepo ns ijKrho d oki dopko se o;y oyD tkb, j ikoK w;bwkBK d fdbK dh XVeD, ;wA dh Xkowe ;\Phns, wjkB ;ch ceho, ;kJhA whnK who dh n; p; tkfbnK (;kƒ) ƒ fJe gftso wkbk gkgs jJh j. fJj “wpkoe s;ph” fe; yPhnK Go nkbw ftu gho ih ƒ ro noiD ;kjfp B nogD ehsh ;h.” fJ; wkbk sA pknd TjBK fJj Gh nbkB eo fdsk fe wksk r rk ih B fJe pjs ehwsh jko nkgD eo ewbK Bkb gho ih ƒ GN ehsk ;h. fJj dtA “gftso fJfsjk;e fBPkBhnk” ;kv eb jB,nrA n;hA ;rsK ƒ fJjBK d doPB eotke fBjkb eo fdnKr.”

;KJh whnK who ih ur GiB pdrh tkb Be ceho ;B. ;fsro ih Bkb TjBK dk fwbkg Gh jfJnk do;s j. go fe; goksB rE ftu fJj ;ps Bjh fwbdk fe ;kJhA ih B dopko ;kfjp dh BhAj oyh jt. fJ; ro xo dh BhAj yd ro noiB ;kfjp ih B oyh ;h. GkJh ekjB f;x ih BkGk nB;ko ^ fJ; gftso Xow n;EkB dh BhAj fJe wkx ;ws 1645 (;B 1588) ƒ ro noiD dt ih B oyh. ;ws 1818 ƒ npdkbh B fJ; Xow n;EkB ƒ pkod Bkb

Tvtk fdsk ;h. dpkok fr nkoK t ;ky ;ws 1821 (;B 1764) ƒ ;L i ;k f; x nkjbtkbhJ B BhAj oyh. (wjkB eP gBk 76^Skg 1981) ;kJhA whnK who pko GkJh ekjB f; x ih fJTA fbyd jB ^

who Pkj (;y wjwd) i eoBh tkbk dotP ;h. fJj ;h ro noiB dt ih ns ;h ro jforfpd ;kfjp dk gow ;Bjh ;h. ("whnK who i Xho rGho. ;B eo Tuos tu ro sho," ro gskg ;oi) whnK who ybhck Two dh t; ftuA ;h. fJ; dk iBw ;h;skB ftu ;B 1550 ƒ jfJnk. fJ;B Two dk pjsk fj;k bjo fpskfJnk. no T; EK n r ;s fr nkoK, ;B 1635 ƒ djKs jfJnk. epo jkfPwgo^bjo d gk; j . whnK who gkD:kw dk tvk nfGnk;h ;h. fJ; dk gf;X ubk wbKPkj (Pkj wjwd) Pkj Ikdk dkok fPej dk gho ;h. (wjkB eP gBk 973 Skg 1981)

idA wkbt d fJbke d okfinK B nrIK ƒ wds tk;s ;dk fdsk sK TjBK bfXnkD nkgDk fJe d|so yjb fdsk. fJ; dk wyh fJe nri egNB wo ƒ Ekfgnk frnk. wo B f;yK dk ;Gk ikBD tk;s fJe w;bwkB pN Pkj ƒ f;y fJfsjk; fbyD d ew 's bk fdsk. fiE pN Pkj B fJfsjk; Bkb jo pjs ;koh pfJB;kch ehsh, TE T;B fpBk fe; goksB fbysh ;ps sA, gfjbh tko fJj fby fdsk fe "dopko ;kfjp nfws;o dh BhAj ;kJhA whnK who B oyh ;h". p; fco eh ;h, fJ; sA wrob jo fbykoh B pN Pkj tkbh rb wV wV djokJh. idA fe fJj ;u BjhA j . fJ; dk fJj wsbp jofrI BjhA fe fJTA eoB Bkb ro noiD ;kfjp iK ;kJhA whnK who dh P\;hns eM xN j iktrh. jo nDfrDs rodtko jB fiBK dh BhAj fe; w;bwkB ceho B BjhA oyh. eh Tj xN ;Gk gkTAd jB <

fJ; sA pknd nkTAd jK wkbk dh "fJfsjk;esk" tb. ;fsro ;fjpkB dhnK wBxVs cNnK fuso, i n i pkikoK ftuA eM dwV you e nkw fwb iKd jB. **i ropkDh sA ;ZyD f;ZyK d "xoK dk fPrko"** pD jJ jB. fJjBK ftu i soK soK dhnK wkbk, cNnK ftu Blo nkTAdhnK jB, fJj f;oc fusoeko dh ebgDk

wkso jB. ropkDh d gktB n ; bK Bkb fJjBK dk do dk Gh tk; sk Bjh j . i fuB ;fs ro ih dh ftukoXkok sA jh TbN jB. Tjh uhiK iK fuB sjc d so s ro ih ;KJh whnK who f feTA dDr < fi ; wkbk dh ropkDh ftu j Ikok tkoh fByXh ehsh rJh j, eh Tjh wkbk ro noiD ;kfjp nkgD rb ftu gk e oyd ;B < sjc Gh fJjBK wkbktK d fdnk eod ;B< nkgD TgdP sA jh ftoX ;fsro ih tosA ftjko feTA eoBr < fe; goksB rE ftu whnK who f wkbk nogD eoB dk okJh wkso fIeo se BjhA j . GkJh ;sy f; x (;oi gekP) ro;Gk^;Bkgsh, iBw ;kyhnK, frnkBh frnkB f; x, iK GkJh osB f; x Gr ofus gkuhB gE gekP, fe; ftu wkbk dk Bkw fBPkB BjhA j . nrA jo f;sw ty` fJjBK wkbk dh BwkfJP bkTD tkb Gdo go;K B wksk r rk ih (ro noiD ;kfjp ih dh ;gsBh) f Gh yp jko fPrko eod rfjD gfjBd goukfonk j . fgEh ud B bw ;wA se, d; tX dh wkfJnk f nkgD ekp ftu ofynk. nkJhnK ; rsK bJh bro geD Gh pd j frnk. Gi Sb up e ; rsK f r ikok eoBk fgnk. yd ro ih ns TjBK dk gtko Gh fJ; soK oyh ;yh yk e ;po Peo ftu fdB eNh eod oj . Bkb jh fJj Gh fXnkB oj ; rsK tbA nkJh d; tX dh wkfJnk, n i eb tkb gpXeK tKr, ro ih nP g;sh tk;s BjhA tosd ;B. fi; PoXk ns ftPtk; Bkb ; rsK nB XB GNk eodhnK ;B, i ;fsro ih T;dh dotosA eoB br gAd, nkgDh gsBh bJh ehwsh jko (ns jo rfjD) pDtk bAd, nrA wkfJnk dD tkb eh ;ud < eh ro ih nwkBs ftu fynkBs eoB d Gkrhdko BjhA pD iKd < i ;fsro ih yd ns TjBK dk gtko d; tX ftuA ;yK tkbh fIdrh pshs eoB br gAd, sK nkTD tkb ;wA bJh Tj eh ;dP d oj jd < fJjh Bk fe s;hA gpXe s gikoh Gh d; tX f fi tA ih ukj fBih ;yK bJh tos fbnk eo <

fsB e ;kb gfjbk eBvk d d rodtkfonK d gpXeK dh eM ekoBK eoe ;ys wekpb pkIh j rJh. fJe fXo B pjsh wkfJnk you e, Bkwh okrh Ykvh s eEk tkue gikp sA ;d bJ. ft;kyh dk

tvk iV wbk jt fco dih fXo fetA fgS ofj ;edh ;h < go TjBK eb you bJh PkfJd wkfJnk fJsBh BjhA ;h. TjBK dik okj nkyfsnko ehsk. dopko ;kfjp nfws ;o sA, jE fbys phV (ro rE ;kfjp) wr tkJh. ;rsK f df;nk frnk fe fJj phV pkpk dhg f;x tbA fbyh jJh j. GkJh fpXh ud dk Bkw nkgDh ;godk bJh tosD tkb, dfJnk f;x ;kX dk fJe ubk eM PPso s "gi fgnko" b e Gh tvh PkB Bkb gi frnk. goukfonk fJjh frnk fe fJj gktB "fJfsjk;e" jfEnko jB. i GkJh fpXh ud ih ns StA gkfsPkj ro jforfpd ;kfjp ih d jB. fJjBK dtK "fJfsjk;e" t;sK ekoB ;rsK jw jwk e doPDk bJh nkJhnK. urh rbe Go rJh, ur wsoh s nc;o nkD Ye. gpXeK dh "fJis" ofj rJh. **go n;b ftZu Bk fJj gktB phV "fJfsjk;e" ;h Bk jh ;;soK dh eJh "fJfsjk;e" ehws ;h.** fJjBK f fbnkTD tkb "gi fgnko" Gh tkg; BjhA gos. dkn wkoe eBvk ftu jh nbg j rJ. eBvk ns gikp d nypkoK ftu, f;yK dk urk "wi" pfDnk.

f;yK dh eAdoh ewNh (SGPC ns fdbh ewNh) eokj g ueh j. nkgDhnK Tfus fIwtkohnK sA pVh pofjwh Bkb wj wV ueh j. Xkowe ndkfonK ftu pj frDsh gpXe, rodtko f dekBdkoh tkbk og d ue jB. rodtkok g; ewkTD s uXoK uwekTD tk;s tofsnk ik fojk j. gE dh uVdh ebk tk;s, fprV Gfty f ;tkoB tk;s, vodkoh ro vw f iVA TykVB bJh, tfjwK GowK *uA f;yK f eYD tk;s ro dh pkDh dk frnkB d e, wBK f oPB eoB tk;s eJh isB BjhA ehsk frnk. fJ; xo nfrnkBsk dk, nBh PoXk dk, nDfrDs bNo ckfJdk Tmk oj jB. f;y wkJh GkJh dh jv GBthA ewkJh f, nBe pjkB xV xV e djh jEhA bN oj jB. ykfb;skB d Bk 's, ykVenK d gtkoK dh ;jkfJsk d pjkB, ;ebK ekbiK d Bkw 's, j;gskbK d Bkw 's, eko;tk, iK vfonK d Bkw 's, wso ikgK s nyv gkmK d Bkw 's, nopK yopK ofgnk Gb f;yK dk ubk frnk. go okj ftub ftub jh wkfJnk veko rJ. mhe EK s bVtdK se T; g; dk ;tK fj;k Gh BjhA

gfink. **bVtd gtko oNh sA nkso jB. vo rodtko jo Tu, jo tZv, jo ;Bk, jo wkopb bk e f; rko fbPekJ iko oj jB.**

whnK who d tko ;K tbA ftykJh ik ojh wkbk dh fJfsjk; gyA eJh ehws BjhA j. eBvk nwhek d dodtd f; xK sA gsk bfrnk j fe fJ; wkbk okjhA f;yK ƒ bNe fJj ; iD fJe wjhB ftu brgr vY eoV og nkgD xo (gkfe;skB) fGitk ue jB. f;yK B etb ro rE ;kfjp ƒ wEk NeDk ;h. T; nr Gh wkfJnk oyDh eJh looh BjhA j. fJXo ;kv GDK GoktK dk jkb fJj j fe ro ih dk Bkw tose, fitA fdb ukj eJh f;yK ƒ bNe fbik ;edk j. fJ; “n;p;” tkfbnK dh Gh pVh Gkoh bkNoh fBeb nkJh j fe f;oc fJe wkbk d pjkB eoVK ewk ue jB. ;kfJd nrA noEK gsh pD ikD, i f;y fJ; soK ;s oj sK. nkT nrb fj; ftu ;fsro ih sA gShJ fe sjkvh Blo ftu wkbk dh eh nfjwhns j^

1H rT fpokjwD eT eo bkt j rpfo soD B ikJh]
Xsh fNek s “igwkbh” XkB wbSK ykJh]
nsfo gik gVfj espk ;iw soek GkJh]
Svhb gkyvk] Bkfw bfJn ikfj sodk] (471)

noE L^ j pkjwD dfonk d gsD s pm e (jkewK dh Beoh eofdnK) s s so iks GkJh wByK ns rTnK ƒ dfonk gko eokTD br w;b (Ne;) bkTd j. fJ; rT ƒ s;hA w;b sA SN Bjh d ;ed T;d rpo Bkb uAek ubk fbge pV Xowh pDd j. rpo Bkb uAek fbgD Bkb ;;ko ;kro sA sfonk BjhA ikDk. s;hA Xsh gfjBd j fNe bkTd j wkbk cod j, go gdkoE (nBdkDk) TjBK dk yk oj j fiBK ƒ wbS nkye fBdd j. ndo pm e uoh uoh nkgD rE gVd j, woshnK gid j, pkjo ;koh ofjs pfjs “wbSK” tkbh ngDkJh jJh j. fJj gkyv tkbh djoh Bhsh fsnkr dj. i gkyv Sv e gG dk Bkw f;work sK jh ;;ko ;wdo sA soArk.

2H “wkbk” co wr fpGs] fJj fpfX efJ B sfoU whs] (888)

noE L^ j Bk ;wM fJB;kB` s Xowh jD dk gkyv gkbfdnK

wkbk pVh codk j . go oNh (nB dkDk) nwhoK d xoK uA wr e yKdk j . fJ; soK fe; dk gko fB;sko BjhA jDk.

3H ekih jfJe pj fBnkfJ] co "s;ph" eo ydkfJ]
tYh b e je rtkJ] i e gS sk gfV ;DkJ] (951)

noE L^ s i i dk n jdk gk e fJB;kc eoB pmdk jA. wkbk codk jA, ydk ydk pjs igdk jA. go ;uk fJB;kc eoB dh EktA foPts b e fe; rohp dk je wkoe T; f ;Ik ;Dk dAdk jA.

4H epho "igBh ekm eh" fenk fdybktfj bfJ]
fjod okw B usjh fJj igBh fenk jfJ] (1368)

noE L^ epho ih nkyd jB, GkJh ekm dh wkbk Bkb beK 's Xowh jD dk c ib goGkt gk oj j . fjod ftuA sK edh op f :kd jh BjhA ehsk, fJj wkbk sK fe; noE BjhA j .

5H fwr nk;D s;bh "wkbk"] eo T ib fsbe egkbk]
fod eV efm odky] o bgN fe;B nGky] (1351)

noE L^ j Bk ;wM fJB;kB` GktA s fwr dh yb dk nk;D pDk btA, sb;h dk bgD eoA s GktA rb wkbk gk btA. fJjBK dk eh ckfJdk < fjod ftu Mm cop j , wkbk GktA odoky (pjs ehwsh) Gh gfjB bt . j bGh gkyvh op f sK s us jh BjhA eodk.

6H epho p;B jnk s fenk GfJnk wkbk wbh ukfo]
pkjfo euB pkojk Ghsfo Goh Gro] (1372)

noE L^ j GkJh` i s t;B ;kX pD fr nk sK eh jfJnk < s ;jDh wkbk oy bJh sK eh j < pkjoA s tyD f pVk ;jDk fd;dk j , go so ndo sK fBoh ftekoK dh ;nkj Goh jJh j .

7H r i ;kY s s XshnK fsjo gkfJfB s r]
rbh fiBk ig wkbhnk bN jfE fBpr]
UfJ jfo e ;s B nkyhnfj pkBkof; e mr] (476)

noE L^ j Xkowe nytkD tkfbU. s;hA ;kY fsB fsB r i dhnK ;cd XshnK gfjB bJhnK. "ftXh gote" fsnko eoe fsB bVhnK tkb iBT gk bJ . rbK ftu ;jDhnK wkbktK ; ik bJhnK. jEK ftu uwed bN geV bJ . go eh fJ; soK d pkjoh Gy Bkb

s;hA Xowh pD rJ j <Bjh` Bjh`` s;hA Gb Gkb beK f mrD bJh fJj gfjoktk XkoB ehsk j. s;hA fBo pBko;h mr j.

efbnkD eoB tkbh wkbk fJj jL^

1H jfo jfo nyo dfJ fJj "wkbk"]
igs igs gJ dhB dfJnkbk]
eoT pBsh ;fsro ngBh]
efo feogk okyj ;oDkJh weT dj jo jfo igBh] ojkT]
"jfo wkbk" To nsfo Xko] iBw woD ek dy fBtko]
fjod ;wkb wfy jfo jfo pb] ; iB fJs Ts esfj B vb]
ej BkBe i oku BkfJ] "jfo wkbk" sk e ;fr ikfJ] (388)

noE L^ j ;fsro` wA pBsh eodk jK fe wf ;dk nkgDh PoD ftu oy. nkgD Bkw ogh wkbk wf pyPdk oj. wf jo fe; wkbk dh loos Bjh j. ojkT.

joh dk Bkw og d nyo jh woh n;bh wkbk j. fJ; soK sjkvk Bkw igfdnK s;hA dhBK s fwjotkB j iKd j. fJj Bkw ogh wkbk fjod ftu XkoB j ikt. iBw sA woB se d ;ko dyK s fJ; soK ekp gk bJhdk j. wB eoe ndo Be rD Go ikD o;Bk sA joh Bkw (fwm puB) Tukodk ojK. fJ; sok d ihtB ubD tkbk wBy nvb fIdrh pshs eodk j. j BkBe` i fJB;kB gG d Bkw or ftu ofr nk iKdk j sK fJjh Bkw dk ;jkok T; Bkb ns ;wA se fBGdk j.

2H usj pk;dT pBtkbh] okw fod "igwkbh"] (503)

noE L^ j ro f;y` f; ;Nh d wkbe joh f fXnkT. fJjh n;bh wkbk j.

3H ;u tos ;sy shoE fr nkB fXnkB fJ;BkB]
dfJnk dtsk fywk "igwkbh" s wkD; goXkB] (1245)

noE L^ fiBK wByK B ;u wkor f tos pDkfJnk, ;syh ihtB jh shoE pDk fbnk, fr nkB jk;b eoBk s joh uoBK ftu ;osh iVh oyDh, fJjh shoE dk fJ;BkB pDk fbnk. dts dh gik jt dfJnk eoB tkbk ;Gkn, fywk eoB dh fposh jh wkbk pD

ikt . fiBK wByK ftu fJj rD nk ikD Tj ;G sA Gb wBy jB.

4H n;k ikg igT "igwkbh"]

dy;y gojfo Grfs fBokbh] (1342)

noE L^ tkfj ro dh :kd jh wkbk pD ikt . dy ;y ftu oph :kd ftu wB fNfenk oj fJjh n;bh Grsh j, fJjh n;bh wkbk j .

5H epho woh "f;woBh" o;Bk Tgfo okw]

nkfd irkdh ;rb Grs sk e ;y fp;kw] (1364)

noE L^ epho nkydk j, woh wkbk woh ipkB s tkfj ro dk Bkw jh j . nkd sA ns se jo ;wA dy ;y ftu, op dh :kd jh GrsK dh fIdrh dk nk;ok j .

wkbk coBh ftjbV beK dk ew j, f;y sK jo ekoi eofdnK fiwtkohnK fBGkTfdnK tkfj ro ƒ ;dk us oydk j . ftjbV wkbkXkohnK B Gkos ƒ erkb pDkTD ftu tvk :rdkB gkfJnk j . ftjbV ;kXK B dP ƒ rbkw pDkTD ftu Gh gok fj;k gkfJnk j . i ;ko be etb wkbk coB br gD sK eM fdBK sA pkd Tj Xosh s BIo BjhA nkTDr . fIdrh dhnK bVK fetA gohnK jDrhnK < Gy Bkb ws jh j iktrh.

;fsro ih sK tkfj ro ƒ jo dw :kd oyD dk Tgd; d oj jB ^

Tmfdnk pjfdnK ;tfdnK ;y ;fJ]

BkBe Bkfw ;bkfjn wB sB ;hsb jfJ] (321)

noE ^ TmfdnK pmfdnK ;AfdnK ikrfdnK tkfj ro ƒ ;dk :kd oy. j BkBe fJ; soK ehsh f;cs ;bkj Bkb sB wB PKs j ikt rk.

d; dh okyh wkbkXkoh BjhA eo ;e rk, PPso Xkoh eo rk. ysK ftu ysh wkbk geVe pmD tkbk BjhA eo rk, fwjBsh fe;kB eo rk. ceNohnK wkbk d wDfenK B Bjh ubkTDhnK, TE ;ys fwjBs eoBh gtrh. :oghB wbyK B i pns soeh ehsh j, fJj wkbk dh feogk Bkb BjhA ehsh. neb ns fwjBs Bkb ftek; ehsk

j . wkbk coB tkb, fJjBK wkbk sA ofjs d;K ftu oih oNh dh sbkP ftu pVhnK neVK Mbd jB wkbk B oNh BjhA dDh. jK wkbk d Bkw s mrh yp t i ojh j . soK soK d ub, rb gNe Brhnk bsK, or porhnK wkbktK dnkok Gb f;yK ƒ bNe Ioo ykXk ik fojk j . i fJjBK ftjbVK ƒ ysK ftu ceNohnK ftu, nm d; xN ;\s fwjBs eoe oNh ewkDh gt , ;G wkbk d wDe fpyo ikDr .

pfmv fib dk fJe fe;kB ro noiD ;kfjp ih dk Bkwh f;y jfJnk j . fJ;dk Bkw ;h GkJh ibD ih. fJjBK d fgv dh ij ftu eM "or por" ;kX nk Tso. TjBK ftuA eJh uAeVk wkoe wkbk co fojk j . eJh XDhnK skg fojk j, eJh fJe bs d Gko ybe "Grsh" eo fojk j . ibD ih nkgDk rvk pbd b e idA ysK tb ikD br, sK o;s ftu fJjBK eseh ;kXK ƒ tfynk. wkJhnK phphnK dX, yho g;kd b e tjho pDk e ;kXK dh ;tk ftu jkIo j ojhnK ;B. fJ; gwh rof;y B nkgDk rvk fJjBK ;kXK bkr ike oe fdsk. fJe gjhnk Tsko e Tu EKt b frnk. Tuh EK sA Tj gjhnk BhtA pB ojV fdsk. okj bxd B i tkBK ƒ nkye, Bkb bk fbnk. fco gjhnk ojV e Tgo ƒ b rJ, s BhtA gk; mb fdsk. fJ; ibD ih d swk; ƒ tyD tkfbnK dh GhV iVdh rJh. ;kX Gh fJ; ƒ fdbu;gh Bkb tyD br . nyho fJe ;kX pkp B gS jh fbnk^"GkJh rowyk` ;kvh Grsh ftu GrDk feTA gkTAdk j . s i swk;k eoB brk jA fes jo ik e eo b."

ibD B i nkp fdsk ^ "pkfpU w eJh swk;k BjhA eo fojk, w sK Grsh eo fojk jK, wkbk co fojk jK. sjkvh wkbk d wDe pjs SN jB. ;kvk ;Gkn eM ybk vbk fi jk jfJnk eodk j fgv tkfbnK dk. woh wkbk dk wDek Gh tkjtk jh tvk ;kok j . t; sK idA wA xoA rvk b e fBebdk jK rv d d gjhJ wkbk pD ub gAd jB. fco w ys ftu ik e yj isdk jK sK yj ftuA gkDh eY ojhnK fNvK dh "wkbk" fdB Go ubdh j . ysK ƒ gkDh iKdk j, c;b jdh j iht is gkDh ghAd jB nB yKd jB. i ;kvh fe;kBK dh fJj fi jh wkbk ubDh pd j ikt sK s;hA n;hA ;ko Gy wo iktKr . ibD ih

B ropkDh dh gesh fJTA ;DkJh ^

! i ; jojN eh “wkbk” fNv brs j , fJZe ;yBh jo co Gohns j .

s; jh fJj yb y;w ek fiT T;eh tfvnkJh] (1329)
! eo jojN wkb fNv gotj fs; Ghsfo wB itj]
nfws f;uj Goj fenko sT wkbh e jtj] (1171)

nfij ropkDh gowkD s uek ojVB dh irsh idA fJjBK ftjbV beK B ;Dh tyh sos nkgDk vvk eowvb ufenk s ub ikD ftu jh GbkJh ;wMh. feTAfe Tj ;wM rJ ;B fe fiE ibD ih tor frnkBtkB rof;y wid jB, T; EK ;kvh mrh BjhA ub ;erh.

; rof;yh feoshnK dk Xow j, fJE nkb;hnK s ftjbVk bJh eJh EK BjhA j . ro ;kfjpkB B yd edh wkbk Bk oyh j Bk wkbk *f* gotkBrh fdsh j . ;rA ropkDh ftu EK EK wkbk dk ftoX j, fByXh j . fco wkbk ftyke ;k*f* feT eJh eokj gkt, feTA ;k*f* bNe fbikt < :kd oy` fJj i wkfJnk ;oXk t; wkbk iK bfNnK (rrk ;kro) tkfbnK *f* bNkJh ik ojh j . fJj ro BkBe d ykBdkB ftuA fe; d pAe yks ftu Bjh iKdh. d;w gkfsPkj ih d gtkfoe wApoK d Gh eJh pAe yks Bjh ybtkJ jJ, fiBK ftu fJj eoVK ofgnk iwK j fojk jt. ;fsro ih B sK pko pko nkfynk j “rohp dk wj ro dh rbe j”.

Bk ;fu ;iw sb;h wkbk] rgh ekB B rT rtkbk]
ss ws gkyv B eJh Bk e t; tikfJdk] (1035)

noEL^ idA tkfjro B f;PNh ;kih ;h sdA eJh ;uw nkfd dk gkyv BjhA ;h. Bk ish ofjD dk nvpo eJh eodk ;h. Bk sb;h dk bgD Bk wkbk coBh eJh Xkowe fefonk ;h. Bk rghnK ;B Bk fePB nkfde ntsko dts ;B. Bk gik bJh sdA rTnK ;B. eJh wso iso dk gkyv BjhA eodk ;h. Bk jh eJh “p;h tkbk” p;oh tik e rghnK s rTnK *f* fJemhnK eodk ;h. sdA etb tkfjro nkg jh nkg ;h.

;Jh ;te i ;fsro ;tub ;fsro GkfJ]
;uk ;pd f;cs j ;uh ;uk wfB t;kJ] (753)
; iB ;u fBowb fiB ;fsro Bkb fgnko]
;fsro ek GkDk ewktd fpy jTw sfi fteko] (65)

wkbk nkfd d Gowikb sVe ;fsro ih dh pyfPP ehsh gktB ropkDh wskpe ;iw tkbk Be ihtB pshs eohJ. fJB frnkBtkB pD ikJhJ fe eJh bNok ;kf bN Bk ;e, eokj Bk gk ;e. nkg ropkDh dk noEK ;ws gkm eohJ ropkDh Tgd; f ;wMhJ. joBK ifrnk;nK f goBk eoe fJ; Gb okj NoB dh efPP eohJ. ro pjVh eork pKj cVrk. gE dh uVdh ebk jtrh, f;yh dk pbpkbk jtrk.

dhtkbh dh okfs dht pkbhnfB

;fsro BkBe ;kfjp ih ns gktB ro rE ;kfjp ih dh nekbh pkDh, ;wj wBy wkso B pVk ;ykbk ihtB okj d;dh j, yk;eo rof;yK s ft;; fiwtkoh nkfJd jdh j fe Tj ropkDh B ;wMD s beK B fJ; dk frnkB tvD. feTAfe f;y fJ; gktB pkDh B nkgDk ofjpo ro ;theko eod jB. nfijk ro ih dk jew th j. fi tA bw ;wA sA ub nk oj tosko B, iok nyK yb e tyD dk isB ehsk ikt sK 90, 95 gsh;s f;y ;wki, ropkDh d jew sA TbN ihtB fefonk eo fojk j, T; soK shoE :ksok, wVhnK s epoK dh gik, nDfrDs ;kX pkfpnK dh ihn jIoh, Xkr, wso, ps gikHHH ns nfijk jo pjs eM j fojk j.

fJ; soK f;yK B pkjwDh ohsK o;wK d Bkb Bkb, pkjwDh fdB fsTjko s wBsK B, nkgD fjod ftu pVh YhmskJh Bkb, ro jewK B Tbx e, fpokiwkB eo fbnk j. ftneshrs so s, eJh GbV f;y, nfijk wBwyh toskok eodk sK ;wMk pMk e, tkg; ro wkor s fbnKdk ik ;edk j go fJE sK, ro wkor s ubD tkb, ftob iB jh ofj rJ jB. pkeh bkDk ;wje og ftu, ;ws “gEe iEpdhnK” d, pkjwDh yko ;kro ftu roe jD B jh wesh wBh ik fojk j. fiBK nkrnK B okj d;o pDBk ;h, f;y ;wki B wBwsK dh dbdb ftuA TGkoBk ;h, Tj yd jh GNe ue jB, eokj g ue jB, ropkDh frnkB sA ;yD jB. f;yK d eAdoh Xow n;EkB, fiEA f;yK B ;uih ihtB ;X gkgs jdh ;h, fi; dh nkB ;kB poeoko oyD pdb f;yK B yB d dfonk trk fds, ygohnK d whBko fuD fds, n i TjBK dh Xow n;EkBK B ;kv nysh nkgfDnK B, fG;N eo fdsk j. gik d eAdo pDk fdsk j. ;rsK

■ fJj by nespo 2002 B fJrbv sA Sgd gikph nypko d; gd; ftu Sfgnk ;h. fi; ekoB pkjwDh ;u tkb rodnkok gpXeK B pjs pok wBkfJnk. bye B eJh sohfenK Bkb g;kB ehsk frnk.

B eokj gk e pVh pofjwh Bkb bfNnk ik fojk j . fiEA je ;u dh ;esh;kbh nktki r iDh ukjhdh ;h, TE **"eV fco goXkB t bkb"** tkbh jkbs j . jo nBe eV fsTjkoK ftuA fJe fjd fsTjko j dhgktbh iK dhtkbh dk. fJ; gokDe ebgs fsTjko B, p;owh dhnK jdK Tbx e, f;y Xow n;EkBK ftu, ;fsro ih dh gke ;y;hns Bkb BoV e, bw ;wA sA f;y gE ndo,dkyb ehsk ik fojk j ^ yk;eo PwDh rodnkok gpXe ewNh tbA s Tj th ;h dopko ;kfjp nfws;o fij wy n;EkB s .

fJ; ftu eJh d oktK BjhA jB fe ;fsro ;kfjpkB ih B, ft;kyh ns fdtkbh d fdBK d BV, fSwkjhA tv fJem ;dD Po ehs . fJjBK fB;fus fdBK s, ; rsK ns fJbkfenK d wyh f;y nkTAd . nkgDh eko GN, d;tX dh wkfJnk s nB t;so nogD eo e ;fsro ih dh y;h d gkso pDd . dhtkB ;id, rows Tgd; jd , ;fenK dk fBtkoD jdk, BtA Ts;kj ns ro fr nkB Bkb bpoi j e, ;rsK tkg; gosdhnK. ;wK phsD Bkb rows f;XKsK ns fJfsjk;e rkEktK Ts nfr nkBsk dh XV iwdh rJh. fw;bK d ny tes, fJBK fSwkjh dhtkBK dh fBoftxBsk ekfJw Bk ofj ;eh. oDihs f;x (wjkokik) d ;wA fJ; fgos B wV ;oihs eoB dk eJh Tgokbk Bk jfJnk. nBgVsk sK ni th pjs j . TjBK ;fwnK ftu sK yd wjkokik oDihs f;x, nyoh fr nkB tbA nBgV ;h. fbykJh gVkJh d ;ko ew eoB tkbh fJe PDh ;h, pkjwD iK w;bwkB. w;bwkBK Ts bwh bVkJh ekoB, f;yK B gok ft; tk; BjhA ;h. TjBK tbA fJ; gk; wkwbh :sB jJ. fjd f;yK ftu ft; tk; ekfJw ;h s pkjwD B fJ; ft; tk; sfjs "fJfsjk;" fbfynk s ;kohnK pkjwDh ohsK, wBsK, f;yK d gN gk fdshnk rJhnK. joBK wBwsK d Bkb Bkb fJe tvoh wBws ;h **"dhtkbh"**. fJ; fdB dhtkB ;iD s rows dk guko eoBk jo rb j s fjd ohsh nB;ko, dht pkb e, dhgwkbk eoBh, nks;pkih ubkDh, jo rb j . gktB ropkDh ftu dhtkbh dk Bkw fB;kB se BjhA bGdk. nBwshJ s wBwshJ f;yK B dhtkbh B uo dotki okjhA ro xo

ftu dkyb jh BjhA ehsk, pbfe fJ; B rowfs dh wjo bk e, gE ftu gubs eoB dk pio gkg th ehsk j. byK :sBK d pkt id th, dhtkbh gfjb gi ro ;kfjpkB Bkb BEh Bk ehsh ik ;eh. StA ;fsro ih B fpBK ge fbysh ;psK sA rtkbhno d feb ftuA fojkJh sA pkd, dhtkbh tkb fdB, nfws;o gXko wB fbnk frnk. eu;Nk Goh Bhs ns eV gouko dnkok, pko pko fJjh fejk fr nk fe ro jforfpd ;kfjp ih d nkrwB dh y;h ftu f;y dhtkbh wBkTAd jB idA fe fJj okJh wkso ;u BjhA j. eV j eco j.

pjs goksB, GNK dhnK fbysK B soshp d e "ro ehnK ;kyhnK" Bkwh feskp Sgh fwbdh j fi; dhnK fbysh skohyK finkdk Go; :r jB. fJ; g;se dh fJpkos gV ^ **"ro jfo rfpd, wjb SNk, pNk ro noiB ih ek, pk;h uZe ro, gorDk fBMfonkbk, rV rtkbhno ; pXB wes jfJ,rkw ebkBo, gorDk pNkbk wA nkJ. pkd;kj ijKrho e rb, ;ws 17 cbrB, gft;N, gfjbh, ;rKd e fdj."** (gBK 31) fJ; sA ;kc ikjo j fe ;fsro ih 26 ;spo, 1619 Jh; th B rtkbhno sA ub e 2 d;po 1620 B ebkBo gi. fJE ;fsro ih d ;tkrs tk;s pkpk pYk ih, GkJh rodk; ns jo wjoh f;y nkD fwb, Bw;ekoK ehshnK. fgEh ud dh ws eM jh ;wK gfjbK jJh ;h. StA gks;kj TjBK d xo, wksw go;h eoB rJ. fJ; sA pkd "ro ehnK ;kyhnK" ftubh fJpkos fJ; geko j ^ **"ro jfo rfpd ih wjb SNk pNk ro noiB ih ek, ;ws 1677, wkx gft;N, gfjbh d fdj, jjo Broh ; ub, rkw ro e uZe (nfws;o) gorDk fBMfonkbk nkJHHH."**

Tgo fbys ;ws dk nBtkd ehfsnK, ;B 28 cotoh, 1621 pDdk j. fe; soK fyu Xj e th, ;fsro ih dk dhtkbh tkb fdB, nfws;o gRiDk BjhA pDdk feTAfe dhtkbh nespo iK Btpo ftu nkTAdh j.

jo f;sw jdk ty. ;rsK tbA ;oXk t;, srhnK, so;hnK

ftuA, ;fsro ih d do s wkfJnk nkfd dhnK GNktK nogD ehshnK iKdhnK jB. fe; rohp d wj ftu gD tkbh, ro eh rbe B, bN dkwkb ;wM e, pofjwh Bkb, nr bk e cfenk ikfojk j. eJh by ogJ dh nks;pkih, jo ;kb dopko ;kfjp nfs;o dh goewk ftu swk; tk;s nrBGN eo fdsh iKdh j. dopko ;kfjp ftu ehosB dokB i eJh ftneshTuh ;kj th bAdk wfj; ; jt, T; B th fJj efj e ofenk Nfenk iKdk j fe GkJh “wXo pkDh, ehosB dk ndp eo.” dhtkbh tkbh oks, ehosB dhnK nfwswJh XBK dh EktA, mkj mj, XVw rVw, ;oo, xoo dhnK eB gkVthnK ntkiK woyK dh yv jh nkyh ik ;edh j. ;kok nek; ifjohb XJA Bkb Go iKdk j. geowK dk ;jDk wkopb, ppK d rXe gNk; nkfd Bkb wbhB j iKdk j. ;oto dk gkDh (fJ; tes gftso ib efjDk tkip BjhA) w;kb pkod s ekri d nX ib NefVnK Bkb, bpkbp Go iKdk j. eJh fdBK se ;tkdko, ;ckJh s br ofjd jB. dhtkbh tkbh ;kw seohpB nm e ti, ehosB pd eo fdsk iKdk j. nekb sys ;kfjp dk “iEdko” do;Bh fvTvh Ts yb e, byK beK d fJem ;jkwD “ew d Bkw ;d;” ogh Gk;D fddk j. i bV gt sK nkgD jo ujfsnK B pbD dk eM tes th d fdsk iKdk j. ehosB oe e, ropkDh dh ftnkfynk iK eEk sK BjhA ehsh iKdh go “iEdkoK” d oki;h fe;w d Gk;D (gXkB ;H ewNh dh ;fjwsh Bkb) fds ik ;ed jB. fgSb bw ;wA sA fJ; B n;bh rowfonkdk gukfonk ik fojk j. spk spk``

ofjdh e;o ;kv Bk;wM iK wkfJnk ftu roe jJ, ehosBhJ goh eo dAd jB idA dhtkbh tkb fdB, ;ko rodtkfonK ftu, ;w s dopko ;kfjp nfws;o d, GkJh rodk; ih dh gTVh B tid ftu nk e, rowfs ftoXh GktK ftu rkfJnk iKdk j. fJ; soK wfj; ; jD br gAdk j fitA ropkDh d wjkB ftnkfynkeko, ;fsro ih d nfs fBeNtosh f;y, GkJh rodk; ih, dhtkbh d je ftu cstk d rJ jB. nc;; fe nfijk BjhA j, ; rA GkJh ;kfjp sK dhtkbh dh fJe TdkjoD d e, rowfs dh ;Mh eotkTAd jB. ropkDh dh

fbyD soshp wskpe nkw eo e fJj fB:w j fe ;fsro ih "ojkT" d pd ftu, ;ko ;pd dk eAdoh Gkt grN eod jB. ;pd d nsb Gkr ftu ;koh ftuko dk ;ko; iK fBuV g; eofdnk eod jB. pkeh ;pd dhnK geshnK ftu Tdkjo DK jfJnk eodhnK jB. ;kv okrhnK gukoeK B, fiE ropkDh dh eAdoh ftukoXkok B yfvs ehsk j, TE Bkb jh GkJh rodk; ih B th BjhA pyf;nk. GkJh ;kfjp dh ouBk, ukbh tkoK, "gTVh" eftsk d og ftu j. dih ouBk "efps" ;tJh: og ftu j. fJ; eftsk ftu "ojkT" tkbk gd BjhA jfJnk eodk. fJ; bJh TjBK tbA fbys ouBk ftu, ;ko; nkw eo e nkyoh bkJhB ftu jfJnk eodk j. bT jD T; gTVh dh fJe fJe gesh d noE ftukoB dh yub eo, fi; ftu dhtkbh dk fieo ehsk frnk j. fJ; d noE GkJh tho f;x ih tbA "tkoK GkJh rodk; ih ;Nhe" ftuA bJ rJ jB. fJ; fJe gTVh ftu S bkJhBK jB. gfjbhnK gi geshnK ftu, Bk; tkB ;;koh t;sK dh fSB Gro Bk;wkBsk dk fieo j i EVh fiBh y;h d e, nbg j iKdhnK jB. SthA nkyoh gesh ftu rowfs Tgd; okjhA, ;pd dh ftuko dnkok, ;dhthA ;y df;nk frnk j. nkT fJe fJe gesh ftukohJL^

1H dhtkbh dh okfs dht pkbhnfB..

dhtkbh dh oks B beh dht pkbd jB. go EVh d o pkd, fJjBK dhftnK dk teshukBD s y;h nbg j iKdh j.

2H sko ikfs ;Bkfs npfo GkbhnfB..

oks B tv SNsko nkek; ftu vbeK wkod jB, fdB TjBK dk yok yi BjhA bGdk. nbg j iKd jB.

3H cZbK dh pkrkfs ufD ufD ukbhnfB..

cbK bd pkrK ftu eM ;wA se ;dosk pyod jB. eM jh ;wA pkd cb sV bJ iKd jB iK woMk iKd jB.

4H shofE iksh ikfs BD fBjkbhnfB..

:ksoh be NbhnK pB e, shoEK s tv fJem ik eod jB, go eM fdBK dh oDe sA pkd shoEK s ;B TikV jdh j.

5H jfo udToh Mkfs t;kfJ TukbhnfB..

okik joh; udo Bkb iVh ebfgs rkEk wskpe coih ;tor dh ebgBk eo bJh iKdh j s ebgBk ftu jh ;tor TFiV th iKdk j.

6H rowfy ;ycb dkfs ;pfd ;wkbhnfB.. (6^19)

rowyK B nkswe nBd ogh ;yK dh dks, ;fsro d ;pd dnkok gkgs jJh j i ;kohnK y;hnK sA PwDh j s ed ysw BjhA jdh.

fJ; tko ftu GkJh rodk; ih B, nBss TdkjoDK d e, EV fuoh y;h dk fieo eo e **";dk nBd"** ;fsro ih d ;pd iK Tgd; B nkfynk j. ek; fe n;h dhtkbh dh EV fuoh \;h dk **"xo ce swk;k Bk tyhJ."** ;kvhnK iEpdhnK ;rs d g; B bV tkbh EK s you e, ;ekoEk eoB s okrh, gukoe uko fSbVK pdb , ;rsK B eokj gkTD tork plo gkg Bk eoB.

fJ; fdB XB dh dth (bSwh) dh gik ehsh iKdh j. og g; dh gik eoB tkbk wBy fjo;h bkbuh s Xypki jtrk. g; dk gs (gikoh) g; ekoB, gso Xh fJis nkpo s Xow Gh turk. fJ; fdB nopK yopK dk wkb ftedk j. fiBK B ewkJh eoBh j TjBK bJh dhtkbh **"pVh GkrK Goh j".** pjs be nkgDk Mrk uV eotk bkd jB. fJe ;kfJo B pVk ;jDk fbfynk jL^

jt; e pd, tck e pu ds jA.

ydk e xo eh fenk ejhJ, f:j yd e pu ds jA.

fwsh 8^11^2007 dh fJe fjdh nypko dh fogoN wskpe 9^11^07 B fdtkbh tkb fdB gikp d Td:fre ;fjo bfXnkD ftu uko eoV og dh nks;pkih ubkJh iktrh. gikp Go ftu 30 sA ukbh eoV og n r bke ce fds ikDr. fdbh ;fjo ftu uko nop og fdtkbh B you fds ikDr. ppJh ;G sA nr j, fiE S nop og dhtkbh dh GN uV ikDr. fJe rok fdtkbh tkb fdBK ftu fdbh nkfJnk jfJnk ;h. idA T;B fes gsoekoK Bkb wbkeks ehsh sK gsoeko B gfSnk fe fJ; tkoh s;hA Gkos ftu dhtkbh tyh j, fe t

Awfj;; eod j<

rok pfbnk ^ "wA ;fDnk ;h Gkos rohp d; j . fJEA dh ;oeko pd;K ftu wr fgB e, eoi dhnK gvK ue e EV fij ftek; d ew eodh j . ;fDnk ;h fJE rohph ekoB beh nDgV ofj iKd jB. fJbki dh ewh ekoB wo iKd jB. nX d; tk;hnK B d tes gN Gotha oNh B;hp BjhA jdh. ;kc ;Eok ghD tkbk gkDh BjhA fwbdkk. sB YeD bJh egVk BjhA. ofjD bJh wekB BjhAHHH. i wA ;fDnk ;h brd Tj rbs ;h. fi; d; d be yopK og fdtkbh tor fJe fsTjko s nr bk e ce dD, Tj d; rohp BjhA j ;edk iK s fJEA d be nfsns nwho jB. fiBK ebA g;k wekfJnk BjhA wedk. iK fco gkrb jB fe nXk dP Gy Br Bkb ftnkeb j . ftek; d ewo oe gJ jB di g; f;sw fe nEkj g;k n rB GN ehsk ik fojk j .

d; pd; ftub pjs gpXe rodnkfonK ftub g; B fiE jo nBe Y rK okjh popkd eod jB. TE Bkb jh fdtkbh tkbh oks B Gh nks ;pkih okjhA rbeK ftubk pns g;k n rB GN eo fdd jB. ek; fJj g;k ftfdnk s you jdk. Gb ekoiK s brdk. gsk BjhA ro pkpk ih dh fdsh ws edA ;wM nktrh. fdB ;ko pokpo jB. y;h rwh ftu nvb ofjDk j . ;Bk s fwNh ifjo s nfws ;w eo ikBDk j . GktA fe nvbsk tkbh fidrh fpskTDh j . ro tke jBL

gG eh nkfrnk nksw fjskt.. ihtB wefs ;T ejkt..
s;k joy s;k T; ;r.. ;dk nBd sj Bjh fpUr..
s;k ;toB s;h T; wkNh.. s;k nfws s;h fpy ykNh.
s;k wkB s;k nfGwkB.. s;k oe s;k okikB..
i toskJ ;kJh irfs.. BkBe Uj goy ejhn ihtB wefs (275)

BkBe ;kjh ebvo dk ftoX feTk<

ro BkBe ;kfjp dk ubkfJnk, ;Ekgs ehsk, f;yh BthB Xos j . ftfrnkB dh e;Nh s gok TsoB tkbk, Gfty^wyh, ;w;s gkDh wkso f fgnko ebkt ftu bD tkbk Xow j . fJ; ftu do;kJ n;b gokD XowK Bkb eJh EKJhA wb yk ikD eo e eM be fJ; f wV gokD XowK dk fwb rGk fi jk og do;kTDk ukjd jB idA fe fJ; d fBob nkgD nvo n;b jB. op dk ;og, wByh ofjs, tkfj ro f wBD d Yr sohe, ngD jh Bteb ndkI ftu fpnkB rJ jB. go fJ; f wBD tkfbnK bJh fr nkBtkB jDk pjs Iooh j . idA n;hA Ppd Gvko ro rE ;kfjp ih f Bw;eko eod jK, sdA fr nkB d yIkB, ftfdnk d ;kro, d;K gksPkjhnK dh nkswe Is, 35 wjKgoyK d ; ;koh s fBoekoh Tusw fr nkB f ;h; Mek, PoXk grN eod jK. fe; wosh wBy iK gP gSh d gikoh f;y BjhA jB. ro ;kfjpkB B fJe fJBebkph usBk bfjo gdk ehsh, fi; B ;kohnK goksB nXft; tk;h wBsK f od eo e, wBy wkso f BthA ;u, BthA ;fGnsk, BthA Xow usBk s BtK oki ;ebg fdsk. ro ekb sA jh ;Ekgs oVhtkdh ;u d XkoBh beK B, fJ; BthB ftukoXkok dk goh Pesh Bkb ftoX ehsk j . ropkDh B t dK d dtpkDh jD f gtkB BjhA ehsk, pkjwD dh Tusk Gi bkj fdsh, iks gks f iVA fjbk fdsk. dth dtfsnk f wByh usBk u yko i eo fdsk. iVk gik, ftnesh gik, gP^gSh gik, Xosh udowk s ;oi gik tbA wj wV e nekb goy f wBD s ;wMD d okj Nfonk. ebi r, ;fsi r dk Gr gk fdsk s to, ;okg, Boe ;or f rof;yK dh wkBf;esk ftuA wBch eo fdsk. wBy f ;ykbk Xowh okj ftyk fdsk s ;kok goksB eVk eoeN MkV ;fNnk.

ropkDh dh f;XKse ;M sA eo, pkjwDh ;u ftu r;, nB e f;y ni Gh oVhtkdh o;wK ohsK f rb Bkb bkJh ftuod ty ik ;ed jB. d;po wjhB (1999) d g;e;wB ftu nfi j d by Sg jB. fJe fgnkokf;x gdw dk d;w rE pko, fi; dk pjs jh YetK itkp wy ;gkde ;kfjp B fdsk j . gkmeK B th dbhb Gogo

i nkp fby e gdw ih f ;stA nek; d do;B eotk fds jB. dik fJe by Sfgnk j BkBePkjh ebvo d ftoX ftu, eoBb n ;Hn ;H fBPkB dk. fJjBK B nBe ewhnK Bkb Go, j IkoK ;kb gfjbK pD udowyh ebvo Bkb j I grNkfJnk j s jo soK dh BthBsk sA th wj wfVnk j . fJ; soK ftoX eofdnK bye B eJh Ye thA dbhb th BjhA fdsh. fbys nkgk^ftoXh ftukoK Bkb Goh gJh j . ;G sA nc; ; tkbh rb fJj j fe PwDh ewNh tbA Sg s ;L gkb f; x go tkb tbA fsnko ehs, BkBePkjh ebvo dh Gfwek th gVB dh yub BjhA ehsh s ftoX ftu by fby wkfonk. TBK tbA TmkJ pjs Befsnk dk itkp sK ebvo dh Gfwek ftu jh fwb ikDk ;h.

fBPkB ih fbyd jB^ fJ;bkw Xow ftu ;ko jh fsTjko udowk dhnK soheK s wBkJ iKd jBHHH. fgnko ihU ` Iok oe s ngD nky s ftuko eo. fJ; ekoB w;bwkBK d oI, edh rowh ftu, edh ;odh ftu, edh po;ks ftu, s edh p;s os nkTAd jB. fJ; ekoB Tj be wIke d gkso jh pDd jB. Tj jo th pjs nfij ew eod jB fiBK f n i d ;wA ftu gtkB BjhA ehsk ik ;edk, fi tA godk eoBk, nos f pokpo nfXeko Bk dDk, gP f jbkb (op d Bkw s) eoBk, ;Bs nkfd. f;y TjBK dh oh; feTA eoB< Tj Xow 1400 ;kb gokDk j, n i TjBK dk ebvo ;wA BkbA gSfVnk wfj; ; j fojk j. f;yK B fJehthA ;dh ftu dkyb tes nkgDk ebvo fsnko ehsk j. fJj TjBK sA fte;s sK j trk jh. fJ; soK pX ws ns pkjwDh ws pko fejk ik ;edk j. wjkswk pX pko fJj gtkB eo fbnk fr nk jfJnk j fe Tj goBwkPh f iBw ;B, sohe eJh BjhA, ;kb eJh BjhA. okw udo Bwh f iBw, fePB ih nmthA f, sohe s ;ws nkfd eJh BjhA. idA wBy dh pXh B jkbh n i tork ftek; BjhA ehsk ;h, sdA ew ubkTD bJh wf;nk gfBnK Bkb ;pXs eoe ew ubk fbnk iKdk ;hA n i efgTNo ir j. ;feN dk j IkotK fj;k th wkfgnk ik ;edk j. fco n;hA gEo : r tb, fgSKj f feTA goshJ<

bye B \d Gh ;theko ehsk j fe 25 d;po ;oi dh gik dk fdB ;h. T; fdB f Jh;kJhnK B Jh;k dk iBw fdB nbkB eo fdsk. TjBK d PoXkb neb d eu jh jDr i : ; w;hj dh |oIh

iBw sohe f n;bh wB pm` pX i:sh, okw Bwh s iBw nPNwh tkfbnK dk th fJj jkb j. ro to;kJ f;yK eb ;G eM wid j, fco ;wK ftjk uehnK ohsK d fgSbr feTA pfDnk ikt< fBPkB ih Tgo fIeo eo nkJ jB fe 4 Btpo f fiB ebvoK dhnk soheK tyhnK, nbr nbr ;B. dih EK nkg ;op Xow gtkfBs ebvo dh tekbs Gh eo oj jB. ;op gtkfBs ebvo sK eJh Gh BjhA j, ;G d nkg nkgD jB. fco f;yK dk nkgDk ebvo feTA Bk bkr ehsk ikt<

fBPkB ih fbyd jB ^ dBhnK d ;ko ebvo fe; nfjw fJfsjk;e xNBk dh :kd ftu pDkJ iKd jB. go BkBe;kjh ebvo 1969 sA feTA bkr ehsk frnk j< fitA fJj 1999 dk ;kb, \kb;k ;kiBk dk fsB ;tK ;kb j, fJ; soK 1969 dk ;kb, ro BkBe ;kfjp ih dk gi ;tK grN ;kb ;h. T; tvh wkD:r fJfsjk;e xNBk f fJj BkBePkjh ebvo ;wofgs j. fJ; ftu ;L gkb f;x gotkb B fejVh ntfr nk eo fdsh<

bye B ;tkb ehsk fe BkBePkjh ebvo d wjhB ropkDh ftu fds rJ wjhfBnK tkb dD ukjhd ;h. fpeowh ;ws ftuA Beb eo e fby fds rJHHH. ro rE ;kfjp ftu nes ro BkBe ;kfjp ihdk pkoK wkj okr sykoh ftu, s ro noiB ;kfjp ofus pkoK wKj okr wkM ftu tos wjhfBnK d Bkw, ns BkBePkjh ebvo ftu tos rJ wjhfBnK d Bkw gV e ty bT. BwBk jkIo j^ wjbk 1 gBk 1107 okr sykoh^

us, t;ky, im, n;kV, ;ktD, GkdT, n;B, ese, wxo, gy, wkx, cbrB.

pkoK wkj wjbk 5 gBk 133^

us, t;ky, im, n;kV, ;ktD, GkdfJ, n;BOn;, efse, wfxo, gy, wkx, cbrB.

BkBePkjh ebvo ftu fds rJ wjhfBnK d Bkw^

us t;ky im jkV ;ktD GkdA n; ese wxo gj wkx crB.

Tgo ftykJ fuso ftu ;k| BIo nkfJnk j fe wkwbh fij |oe Bkb Tjh wjhB fby rJ jB, i ropkDh ftu ;GkfJwkB jB.

i fes fJ; soK dk ebvo wA fsnko eodk sK fJ; ftu jo th tkX eob ;h. fdB ns wjhfBnK d Bkw fBob nkgD jh oyD ;B, fjdnK s fJ;kJhnK tkb BjhA. wjhfBnK d Bkw fJj ukjhd ;B^ BkBePkjh ebvo t ;ky sA Po jDk ;h, feTAfe ro BkBe ;kfjp dk gek; t ;ky ftu jfJnk ;h. **gfjb wjhB dk Bkw jDk ;h BkBe fBoekoh wjhBk. dik, nrd Tgekoh wjhBk. shik, nwodk; fjsekoh wjhBk. okwdk; pfbjkoh wjhBk. noiB, fbykoh wjhBk. jfo rfpd, pbekoh wjhBK. jfo okfJ, P;so Xkoh wjhBk. jfofe;B, pkb dbkoh wjhBk. sr pjkdo f;deXkoh wjhBk. rfpd f;x, gi eekoh wjhBk. ro rE, ftfdnk ftukoh wjhBk. \kbk;k, sI eokoh wjhBk (pkjotK).**

wA ;ZsK fdBK d Bkw th fJ; soK oyD ;h^ ;wtko dh EK GJh dfJnk f;x tko, wrbtko dh EK GkJh Xow f;x tko, pZXtko dh EK GkJh fjws f;x tko, thotko dh EK, GkJh wjew f;x tko, PZeotko dh EK, GkJh ;kfjp f;x tko, PBhtko dh EK GkJh wBh f;x tko, nstko dh EK GkJh ihtB f;x tko (isk ih) i ;wK gk e pD ikDk ;h^ dfJnktko, Xowtko, fjwstko, wjewtko, ;kfjptko, wBhtko s istko.

BkBePkjh isoh d bye ;L gkb f;x B pVh fwjBs eoe sohek mhe jh fdshnK jB. i fe; *f* mhe gshs BjhA jdhnK sK th fe; fJe EktA sK ;fjwsh eoBh jh gtrh fitA Jh;kJhnK B 25 d;po s ;fjwsh eo bJh j. fJj tkfenk ir Ikjo j fe \kb;k ;kiBk tkbh ft;kyh 30 wkou 1699 *f* ;h. i fJj gdoK fdBK dk |oe ;kfonK *f* j Iw j fr nk j, sK BkBePkjh isoh ftubk, d uko fdBK dk |oe Gh j Iw feTA Bjh j fojk< fJ; dk eh ekoB wfBnk ikt< fJeb pkb (|oIh Bkw<) tkbh iBw;kyh ftu ro BkBe ;kfjp dk gekP ese dh goBwkPh fbfynk j. pkeh ;ko goksB fJfs jk;e ;os ft;ky ;dh shi (15 ngb 1469) fby oj jB. fwjotkB tkbh ;kyh, goksB iBw ;kyh, s GkJh wBh f;x tkbh iBw ;kyh ft;ky jh ft;ky gtkB eodh j

jbk wjbk nr fgS ikD dk fB;kB ih B sybk grN ehsk j. fJj BkBePkjh isoh ekoB nr fgS BjhA jtrk, ;rA fpewh

;ws dh }bsh ekoB j t rk. jK TjBK BkbA sV ftSVk jh fpjso ojrk. nr bJh jb wjb dh fJe fBPfus sohe j t rh. nfi j fBe ^fBe ekoB isoh od eoB tkb BjhA ;B.

eoBb fBPkB B isoh pDkTD pko fJe efwPB fpmkTD dk ;Mkn fdsk j. TjBK ƒ gsk jDk ukjhdk ;h fe fJj ebvo 30 ty ty ebvoK dh goy gVub eoe fsnko ehsk frnk j. idA fe; ew ƒ yj yks gkTD dk wBPk j t, sdA efw;B fpmkJhdk j.

fJ; ;pX ftu frnkBh goB f;x iEdko B (T; ;wA Tj nekb sys dk wy ;tkdko ;h) 4 Btpo 1999 ƒ nekb sys ;kfjp fty fJe whfNr ;d bJh. fJBK ;soK d bye ƒ rowfs frnkB fwPBoh ekbi bfXnkDk tbA Pkwb jD dk wek wb pD frnk. fJ; BkBePkjh ebvo s ftuko eoB bJh Tj be ;d jJ ;B, fiBK edh ;eb ekbi dk pkjoh rN th BjhA ;h tfynk. TjBK nkJ ftdtkBK (<) dhnK bki nkp dbhbK ;D e nkgDk jh f;o fgN e ofj ikJhdk ;h. iEdko ih B nBgV bmwko nysh ;kXK ;sK d Nb ;d jJ ;B. ebvo tkbk ftPk pjs guhdk ftPk j, ur r iJ N beK ƒ th fJj ;fynK ;wM BjhA nkTAdk. fco n rmk Skg beK sA ;kv “ftdtkB iEdko ih” ebvo pko okJ b oj jB. n;hA gi uko pd isoh d je ftu pb, go T; ektK obh ftu jo dbhb rw j iKdh ;h. frnkBh ;s f;x w;ehB rb wb rbK eo e Nod pD. e; rV ;kfjp d iEdko gH wBihs f;x fpBK pfbnK Iooh ew bJh ub rJ. frnkBh wjD f;x (jv rEh, dopko ;kfjp) frnkBh Gr tkB f;x jv rEh, nekb sys ;kfjp, ;u wj jh Tm e ub rJ. phph feoBis eo wApo PwDh ewNh ebvo d je ftu urk pbh. PwDh ewNh d ;eso jodbpho f;x Pkj fJ; d je ftu vN e pb. frnkBh etb f;x B Gh ebvo d je ftu n tkI TmkJh. ;koh ekotkJh dh thfvT f|bw PwDh ewNh eb wid j.

fJ; BthA BkBe;kjh isoh (ebvo) sA ;kX be Gbk feTA yck jB< idA fe fJ; ftu ro wfonkdk sA TbN sK eJh rb j jh BjhA. n;b ftu rb fJj j fe ;ko pkfpnK d rodnko (<) nkg nkgDh wfonkdk ftu ub oj jB. wo pkfpnK dhnK po;hnK, iBw fdB, wf;nk gfBnK, ;rkdK, BTwh d;th, fJekd;h nkfd dk tvk

nvpo ofunk jfJnk j . nekb sys tkbh f;y ofjs wfonkdk B eJh ;kX BjhA wBdk. jK BkBe ;kjh ebvo od eokTD tk;s nekb sys B Ykb dh soK tofsnk iKdk j . dekBdkoK tbA SghnK isohnK, pkfpnK d fB;fus ehs ;ko fdB soheK Skgdhnk jB. nBwsK d fdB fsTjko Gh Sg jd jB. pjs ;kohnK rbK rows sA TbN Gh SghnK jdhnK jB. fJsBk eV eco jo fe; B ipkBh :kd BjhA ofjdk. fJ; bJh dekBdkoK sA isohnK yohdDhnK wipoh pD iKdh j . dekBdkoK B nkgD ur wd wkb d isohnK ftu fJPfsjko Gh fds jd jB. i eo BkBe;jh ebvo nbr j frnk sK eM jh ;wA ndo, ro xo Bkb ;pXs ;ko fsTjko s rogop ipkBh :kd j ikDr . T; jkbs ftu dekBK sA isoh fe; B BjhA yohdDh. ;wDh ewNh tbA isoh brGr wcs (iK xN ehws s) Gi fdsh iKdh j . fJ; isoh ftu fJsoki : r eJh ;wroh Gh BjhA jdh. fJ; ekoB ;kX pkp ns dekBdko iEpde og ftu yp ;o wuk oj jB.

ekP` ;kv wyhnK ƒ Gh fJ; ;fsro d ;ki gE s so; nk ikt . nXgV s nBgV bhvoK (Xkowe s okiBhseK) sA edh SNekok fwb, urh n r tkJh fwb . yo^yo j ue gE dh uVdh ebk j t . fJeth ;dh d jkD d bhvo ;kƒ feXoA pjVh eo e puk bD. fco d;w rE, okrwkbk, jw eN nkfd tor w;b th fwb pm e ;bMkJ ik ;eDr .

BN L fJj by ;ge;wB wr ihB ftu cotoh 2000 B Sfgnk ;h. T; tes PwDh ewNh B fJ; ebvo ftu wZf;nk gfBnk ;rKd eY fdsh ;h. “;kXk ;sK” ns fjd bkph dk dpkT gD eoe wZf;nk gfBnk sK gkJh jh ;h. ;rA okwBwh iBw, n;Nwh, gdoK n r ;s, eJhnK d iBw woB fdB Gh fJ; ftu gk bJ. ;wM fe fJ; ebvo dk jbhnk ftrkV e bkr ehsk j. (bye)

GkJh rodk; dhnK tkoK
ropkDh dh eih fet <

GkJh ;kfjp rodk; ih ;;ko gXo d tv ftdtkB s fcbk;co ;B. TjBK tbA ropkDh ;gkdBk dk i nkbhPkB ew ehsk frnk j, T;dk inkp BjhA j. i f;yK ftuA Tj pjs tv ftdtkB ;B sK jh ro noiB ;kfjp ih B TjBK ƒ wjkB ; tk ;Agh ;h. TjBK dhnK ukbh tkoK ftu ropkDh dh Gogo ftnkfynk ehsh jJh fwbdh j. pjs ;kok fJfsjk;, tkoK ftu wid j. ro ;fjpkB d ehs goTgekoK dk fIeo j. ro dh bV pko pns ;XK pyfPP ehshnK jB. rowy s wBwy dh ft;Eko ;fjs ftnkfynk ehsh fwbdh j. rb eh ropkDh ftub n;bK ƒ yjb e ;wMkTD dk TjBK ƒ ;jDk tb nkTAdk j. fco GkJh ih d 675 efps ;tJhJ, fby jJ fwbd jB. TjBK ftu wkB GkJh ih B cb;| dhnK pbdhnK ƒ gko eo fbnk j. fJB tv ftdtkB jD d pkt id Gh TjBK d ihtB Bkb ikD nDikD ftu pjs ;kohnK nihp rohp ;kyhnK xNBktK iVhnK jJhnK jB. gL ;fkjp f;x ih B pVk isB ehsk ;h, fJfsjk; ns ropkDh ftuA yN pkjo eY ;ND dk. TjBK dh ftdtsk s fwjBs nr ;dk jh f;o Medk ojrk. go TjBK tbA nkofGnk ew gok BjhA jfJnk ;h. jkbh jo pjs eM eoB tkbk pkeh j. **ftuko nXhB by ftZu GkJh rodk; ih dh pkDh ƒ ropkDh dh eih fe; B fejk ;h < iK fco fJj ropkDh dh eih j fe BjhA. fJj "todkB" ro noiB ;kfjp ih B fdsk fe St gkfsPkj ih B < fJjBK BefsnK pko jEb by ftZu ftuko ehsh iktrh.**

f;yK ftu fbykohnK dk sK eJh xkNk BjhA, go pV nc;; Bkb efjDk gAdk j fe **"ropkDh d ukBD ftZu"** fbyDk, fe; ftob

---

GkJh rouoB f;x (fiTD tkbk ^ eBvk)

d fj ; nkfJnk j . i eo eJh ft nesh ropkDh pko fby fojk j t sK e ; tNh ropkDh jh jDh ukjhdh j . i tkoK GkJh rodk; ih pko fby sK tkoK ftubhnK r tkjhnK jh jDhnK ukjhdhnK jB. nkgD wBwo ih d rgV SvD rows BjhA j ;edh. **"tkoK" f ropkDh dh e ih** fe ;B fe jk pko ftuko eo bJhJ. gubs ;kyh wskpe ro noiB ;kfjp ih B fJe fdB fgnko ftu fGie GkJh rodk; ih f gfSnk ^ "wkwk ih` (GkJh rodk; ih ro noiB ;kfjp ih d wkwk ih ;B) sjkvh pkDh Gh gEh ;fkjp ftu Pkwb eo dJhJ <" GkJh ih nr pb ^"ih ; te sK uoBk ftu jh ;Gd jB." fco ;fsro ih nkyD br "s ;hA pVk ;po f;de s fBwosk ftykJh j, **n ;hA sjkvh ouBk f "ropkDh dh e ih" jD dk "to" dAd jK.**

ftuko ^ i ro noiB ;kfjp tkoK f gEh ;fkjp Pkwb eoB dh fJSk gorN eod sK GkJh rodk; ih jew ndbh feTA eod < "; te uoBK ftu ;Gd jB", dh Tesh fcN BjhA pmdh. feTAfe ;sk pbtv, ;do ih ns fr nkoK GN, ;ko jh ; te f;y ;B. fco TjBK dh ouBk feTA Pkwb ehsh rJh < fi ; f ;fsro fij fijk wkD dDk ukjD d ;ed jB. f;y f sK ;rA y; jDk ukjhdk j . i tkoK f eih wB bJhJ sK fJ ;f ;wMD tk;s fJe jo eih (noEK dh g;se) ukjhdh j . feTAfe eJh EktK s tkoK s efps Gh ek|h ny jB. ropkDh d n ;bK wskpe to s ;okg t ; jh gkyv dk d ik Bk j . toK ;okgK Bkb eM fp r VBk iK ; toBk fBok pkjwDh eoweKv jh j . n ;b rb fJj j fe GkJh rodk; ih f pjs tvh fiwtkoh fwb rJh, gEh ;kfjp dh ;gkdBk dh. fJ ; f soshp d e ro jewK wskpe fbyfdnK, eJh ;kb dk ;wK br fr nk. nyhob fJe ;kb ftu sK nkyoh SjK fdshnK rJhnK ;B. GkJh rodk; ih B jkbh nkgDh eJh fbys fbyh jh BjhA ;h, fi ; f **"todkB"** fdsk ik ;edk. fJe fJe eoe nkgK tkoK ftuA jh itkp bGKr .

"efjd ejkTAd ;wDh ewNh tbA ;fseko jJ" ns jo eJh ;ko ftdtkB fJjh rb efjd BjhA Eed fe ro noiB ;kfjp ih,

B GkJh rodk; dhnK tkoK f, ropkDh dh eih dk "todkB" fdsk. idA fe fJj eok Mm j, f;y ;rsK nfr nkBsk ekoB fJ; Mm f ;u ;wMe gtkB eodhnK nk ojhnK jB. tko BL 1, gTVh Bpo 48 ftu, GkJh ;kfjp S ronK dk ;gPN Tby eod jB, gV ^

gfi fgnkb gfi gho, Smw gho pmk ro Gkoh]

noiB ekfJnk gbfN e, wofs jforfpd ;tkoh]HHHHHH

db GiB ro ;owk tv iXk pj goTgekoh]

ifr ifr ;fsro Xo ntskoh]

fJj grshnK T; tes fbyhnK rJhnK idA ro jforfpd ;kfjp ih ro rdh s fpokiwkB j rJ ;B. T; tb git ;fsro Pjhd j ue ;B. sdA gEh ;kfjp ekch gfjbK ;goD j ueh ;h. i gfjbh tko ftu jh StA ;fsroK dk Bkw b e fieo ehsk frnk j sK ;gPN j fe fJ; sA gfjbK GkJh rodk; ih B fbfynk jh eM BjhA ;h.

nr tko BL 3, gTVh 12 ftu GkJh ;kfjp ih fco fJe EK, S ;fsronK dk fleo eo oj jB ^

;fsro BkBe dT, rok ro jfJ]

nrd nby nGT, ;fji ;wfJnk]HHHHHH

ro noiB efo ;T Yn YfJnk]

ro jforfpd nwT nfwT ftbfJnk] **(12^3)**

fJj tko Gh sdA jh fbyh rJh idA git rodt Pjhd j ue ;B. fi; tes StA BkBe ro rdh s fpokiwkB j ue ;B feTAfe S ronK dk fJemk jtkbk wid j.

frnkoth tko dh sjothA s uXthA gTVh ftu, GkJh rodk; ih B ro BkBe ;kfjp ih d f;yK dk jtkbk fdsk j. pkekfJdk Bkw fby e rtkjh gkJh j. ;ws GkJh wodkB d ;ko wPjo f;yK dk fJjBK dtK gTVhnK ftu fleo j. **"Gbk opkp tikfJdk wib; wodkBk whok;h]"** fJE pkb Bkw tkb fe; f;y dk, GkJh rodk; B fieo BjhA ehsk. fJj coih pkbk Bkw tkbk ftnesh, n;b ftu ifvnkb dk dBh ud ;h. "jdkbhJ" Bkwh fJe Nb B nkgD nkg f

ro BkBe Bkb Gh tv jD dk eeowh rE fbfynk. fJjBK pko GkJh ekjB f;x ih BkGk, fJTA fbyd jB ^“ifvnkbk fbtk;h jdkb iN, ;ws 1630 ftu phph ;yh d roG sA rkih d xo iBfwnk. fJ; dh Pkdh jwi ukjb dh gsoh,Tswh Bkb jJh. fi; d Tdo sA fpXh ud gso gdk jfJnk. GkJh jdkb, ro nwodk; ih dk nfBB f;y ;h. fJ; ƒ ro ;kfjp B gukoe Ekge wih py;h. fJj gfjbK ;fsro d bro dh ;tk gw Bkb eodk fojk ;h. fJ; d fgv dk BkTA ro ek ifvnkbk gf;X jfJnk. jdkb jo tb ^ “fBoiB^fBoiB” Ppd dk ikg eodk ofjdk ;h, fJ; ekoD T;dh ;godkfJ dk Bkw “fBoiBhJ” g frnk. jdkb dk fdjKs ;ws 1705 ftu jfJnk. jdkb dk gso fpXh ud tvk eeowh ;h. T; B ro BkBe dt tkbh iBw ;kyh pjs nPX eo fdsh. wBwBhnK rbK fbye nkgD nrDK ƒ f;yh d fB:w (n;b) ;kps eoB dk isB ehsk. eJh jdkbhJ wjsK B f;yK d ftoX bkjo d ikfbw jkewK ƒ n:r: ;jkfjsk fdsh s f;yK dk pok ehsk.” (wjkB eP gBk ^ 715 Skg 1981, Gk;k ftGkr) fJjBK dh fbyh eV dh gv “pkb tkbh iBw;kyh” Bkw Bkb wPjo eo fdsh rJh. fi; okjhA ro BkBe goTgekoh ih dh fBowb P\;hns dh pPowh dhnK jdK Tbxe sjhB ehsh rJh j.

;kv ftukoK dh gVsk tk;s nr jo Gh ;ps wid jB. tko sjoth, gTVh 25thA ftu, fco GkJh rodk; ih S ro ;fjpkB dk Bkw fbyd jB. idA StA ;fsroK dk, ro og ftu Bkw fbfynk iktrk sK fpBK Pe T; tes StA gkfsPkj rordh s fpokiwkB jB. rordh dh fiwtkoh sdA jh gkgs jJh idA gitA gkfsPkj Pjhdh gk rJ ;B. gowkD jB ^

okw o;e noiB ro, nfpub noyT]

jforftd rftd ro ekoD eoDT]

24thA tko dh 21thA gTVh ftu S ro ;fjpkB dk wV Bkw nkfJnk j. fJe gesh ftu StA ;fsro pko gV ^

ro rftd rftd ro, jfo rftd ;dk ftr;dk]

fJ; soK fJ; 24 thA tko dhnK gTVh BL 21, 23, 24 s 25

ftu ;gPN ro jforftd ;kfjp ƒ ro fbfynk jfJnk j . gTVh BL 23 ftu ro noiB ;kfjp dh Pjhdh fbyh jJh gVh ik ;edh j ^ **“ro noiB ftNj eopkDh]”** fJj ;ps GkJh rodk; ih tbA fbfynk jfJnk j, fe ro noiB ;kfjp eopkBh eo rJ Pjhd j rJ . Pjhdh pko fbyD dk wsbp fe Pjhdh sA wroA, GkJh rodk; ih B tkoK fbyDhnK Po ehshnK.

tko BL 26 gTVh BL 24 ftu StA ;fsro ih tbA ehs ik oj nBy ekoiK dk ft ;Eko Bkb toBD ehsk frnk j . fitA fe ^ gfjb gi ro Xow;kb ftu fNe e TgdP eod ;B. go StA ;fsro oikBk ;co ftu ofjd jB. gfjbK ;kX ;Gkn ikDe oki wjkoki ;fseko ;fjs Bw;eko eoB nkTAd ;B, go fJj yd pkdPkj pD pm jB, feb pDk bJ jB, ir iX eoB br gJ jB. ; rsK doPB eoB nkTAdhnK jB, go n rA gsk brdk j ;fsro ih sK fes do rJ jJ jB. fJjBK ƒ vo jh Bjh nktdk fe; sA. gfjbK ;fsro ih wih s fpokiwkB j e ; rsK ƒ Xow TgdP eo oj jB. fJjBK B xV oy bJ, f;ekoh es gkb bJ, fBs fPeko eoB iKd jB. gfjb gi ro pkDh gVd rkTAd ;B, jo pkDh fbyd ;B, go fJj sK pkDh BjhA Tukod, ; rA pho o;h tkoK dk goubD eotk fdsk. gfjbK ;te f;y j ioh ftu ofjd ;B, fJjBK B sK ijKrho tor gkgh okfi nK Bkb wb fwbkg Po eo fbnk j . go ;u bekfJnk bedk BjhA, f; nkD f;y ikDd jB fe StA ;fsro ih i ew eo oj jB, TjBK dh ;wA nB;ko Ioos j . ;fsro rbsh BjhA eod fJjBK f;yK ƒ jh Gbyk br frnk j . ro jforftd ;kfjp pjs wjkB jB, fgsk dh Pjhdh ƒ oph oik eoe ;theko ehsk. beK dh pd ybk;h eoB tk;s nkgD nkg ƒ ysfonK ftu gk fbnk. goTgeko ftu ;dk jh oM ofjd jB. nkgDk nkokw ;y ;G fsnkr fdsk j . fco Gh fe; ƒ wfj ;; BjhA jD fdd, fe wA sjkv bJh sebhc Mb fojk jK. gTVh gV ^

Xow;kb efo pjhdk, fJes EkTA B fNe fNekfJnk]
gkfs;kj xfo nKtd, rfV ufVnk gkfs;kj uVkfJnk]

Twfs wjb B gktdh Bmk fco B vo vokfJnk]
wih pfj ;sydk es oy f;eko fybkfJnk]
pkDh efo ;fD rKtdk, eE B ;D B rkt ;DkfJnk]
;te gk; B oyhnfB dyh d;N nkr wfj bkfJnk]
;u B be bekfJnk, uoD etb f;y Gto bGkfJnk.

(tko 26 gTVh 24)

fJ; 26thA tko dh 34thA gTVh ftu fco StA ;fsro pko fbys wid j ^

jforftd ro noiBj nkfd goy nkdP eokfJnk]

tko nmsh dh thj thA gTVh ftu ro jforftd ;kfjp pko wV ;koh tkosk fbyh jJh j. ;yg ftu f;oc d bkJhBk gowkD bJh gV ^

jforftd ro noiBj ro rftd jJh]
ro rftd j pkfjok dik Bjh eJh] **(38^20)**

i wjkB ekoi StA ;fsro ih B ehs ;B, fJ;ko wkso ;yg ftu GkJh rodk; ih B ;ko fby fds jB. TjBK dh uVs, ir bVB, ciK oyDhnK, fPeko ybDk f;yK ƒ wk; ykD dk jew dDk, ;kohnK tvhnK xNBktK dk ;do Yr Bkb toBD ehsk j. jkbh Gh eJh “wBk wkƒ” dh woysk Goh oN bkJhA ikt sK T; pko sK fJjh efj ;ed jK ^ “tkfj ro T;ƒ ;ws dt.”

nr 39 BL tko dh gTVh fsB ty ^

d;srho jfJ gi gho jfo ro jforftd nsbk]
dhB dBh dk gkfs;kj gkfs;kjK gkfs;kj nvbk]

tko 39 dh uEh gTVh ^

gkopjw goB pjw nkfd goy nkd; nbnk]
jforftd ro Ss udnk]

tko 39 gTVh pkoK gVhJ ^

ro ;wkDk nkyhn ;kX ;rfs nfpBk;h j;]
SthA ghVh ro dh ro f;yK ghVh e d;]

gfjb GkJh rodk; dhnK ukbh tkoK jB, fJeskbhthA tko

fe; jo Bk ;wM GkJh rodk; f;x (dik) dh j . fJ; tko ftu pjs ;kohnK rows sA TbN rbK jB. PwDh rodtkok gpXe ewNh tbA Bk ;wMh ekoB, fJ; tko ƒ Bkb jh Skg fdsk frnk j, i tvk ngokX j . fJj dik GkJh rodk; ;kfJd fw;bK tb jfJnk j .

ro noiB ;kfjp sA b e d;w gkfsPkj se, ro rE ;kfjp ƒ nkfd rE iK gEh ;kfjp eoe nkfynk iKdk ;h. tke jB ^

gEh gow;o ek XkB]

;kX ;fr rktfj rD rfpd goB pjw frnkB] (1226)

frnkB tXkTD bJh tkoK s efps GkJh rodk; ih gVB ur jB. bfeB ropkDh gEw doi s j . ropkDh sA NN jJ f;y ni NefVnK ftu tv ;kc BIo nk oj jB. ro rE ;kfjp ih ƒ Sve pjsk bkDk ddfVnK Bkb, YvohnK Bkb, we;dV Bkb, fGvoK Bkb, johnK ghbhnK tbK Bkb, pkp pY d rfYnK Bkb, dy GiBh poh Bkb, Ne;kbK Bkb, ifEnK Bkb iV jJ ty ik ;ed jB. pkpk ro BkBe ;kfjp dh f;yh Bkb ifVnk jfJnk fuokr b e YfvnK PkfJd eJh gwh iB fwb ikt . gE dyh skesK fJoh ujdhnK B` ekP f;y ikr gDHHHHH. ro rE ;kfjp dh gktB pkDh noEK ;ws gVBh Po eo dDHHHHH.

ftPP BN ^ eM yd roi be, jTw jeko d orh ro dh pkpoh eoB tork pio gkg eoB tkb, nkg pD “;s pjw frnkBh, iK 108”, ;NiK s eco sbd jB, “ty ih pkDh jo fe; ƒ ;wM BjhA nk ;edh. fJ; ƒ ikBD tk;s gwkswk ;sK wjKgoyK d ; tk bkTAdk j . ropkDh ftu ;fsro ih B yd Gh ;sK dh ;Gk pns EkJh fbyh jJh j . ropkDh dh ukph (e ih) Gh ;sK d j jE d fdsh j . tke jB ^

nBjs pkDh gih] ;sB jfE okyh eih] (893)

noE sK ;gPN jB fe fJj gftso ropkDh “nBjd Bkd” Gkt n;hw yPhnK dD tkbh ;fsro ih eb j . yPh Goh fIdrh fiTD dk ui nuko ro ih f;ykTAd jB. fJj ropkDh ogh eih

(;s) ;fsro d eb j . nr ike fJjh rb jo ;gPN j iKdh j id pkDh ftuA fJj geshnK gVd jK ^

fi ;ek frj fsfB dhnK skbk eih ro ;TgkJh]

nfBe Tgkt eo Bjh gkt fpB ;fsro ;oDkJh] (205)

fJjh ftuko fJe jo EK fJ; soK fbfynk jfJnk fwbdk j^

ro eih gkj fBtb wB emk sB Ss]

BkBe ro fpB wBek ske B TxV nto B eih jfE] (1237)

; ;kohnK ukphnK s ;ko nfXeko ;fsro ;kfjp eb jB. fe; ;kX ;s (<) ƒ eJh nfXeko iK eih ;fsro ih B BjhA fdsh. GkJh rodk; ih Bkb fJj eih tkbh ;kyh sK jh iVh rJh j fe gfjbK eih i GkJh rodk; eb jtrh, wroA n ;hA ;s rhoh dk ubk gfjB e nbkB eo fdnKr fe jD GkJh ih sA wroA fJj eih “; sK” eb j . ;fsro ih dh pkDh ftu ;ko soK d ihtB ;XK dD tkb Tsw ftuko wid jB. bV j ;wM e ropkDh gVB dh. ;fsro ;ko f; yK ƒ eih d rJ jB. fe; f;y sA eJh gVdk BjhA ofynk.

rkcb fr nkB ft jfDnk ro fpB fr nkB B Gkfb ihT] (751)

dhtk pb nXok ikfJ . . pd (fr nkB) gkm ws gkgK ykfJ . .

Trt ;oB ikg ud . . fi j fr nkB grk; nfr nkB fwNs . . (791)